

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO 9271

CALL No. B Pa 2/Vin/old

D.G.A. 79

the
India in





6115

WORKS PUBLISHED BY WILLIAMS AND NORGATE.

BOOKS IN PALI.

BUDDHIST SCRIPTURES IN PALI.

In 5 vols. 8vo., 21s. each Volume.

THE VINAYA PITAKAM, one of the principal Buddhist Holy Scriptures in the Pali Language. Edited by Dr. H. OLDENBERG. Vol. I. The Mahāvagga, with an Introduction. Vol. II. The Cullavagga. Vol. III. The Suttavibhaṅga, I. (Pārājika, Samghādisesa, Anyata, Nissaggiya). Vol. IV. The Suttavibhaṅga II. (end of Mahāvibhaṅga, Bhikkhunivibhaṅga). Published with the assistance of the Royal Academy of Berlin, and of the Secretary for India in Council. Vol. V. in the press.

8vo. cloth, 21s.

THE DÎPÂVAMSA, an Ancient Buddhist Historical Record in the Pali Language. Edited, with an English Translation, by Dr. H. OLDENBERG.

THE DÎPÂVAMSA is the most ancient Historical Work of the Ceylonese; it contains an account of the Ecclesiastical History of the Buddhist Church, of the conversion of the Ceylonese to the Buddhist Faith, and of the Ancient History of Ceylon.

The study of Pali is in India raised to the level of that of Sanskrit, and is made the subject of examination in the University of Calcutta. In the absence of Text-Books, the "Dipavamsa" is specially adapted for the purpose, on account of the accompanying translation.

8vo., 21s.

THE MILINDA PAÑHO. Being Dialogues between King Milinda and the Buddhist Sage Nāgasena. The Pali Text edited by V. TRECKNER, of Copenhagen.

"A very interesting dialogue between Milinda and Nagasena."—*Max Müller in Chips I.*

"Next in order of interest should undoubtedly be named the 'Milinda Panha; or, Questions of Menander.' Whatever be the origin of this remarkable work, there can be no doubt of its great antiquity, for it exhibits a familiarity with Greek names and places, and records a religious discussion between the Buddhist divine Nāgasena and a 'Yona' king Milinda, who can be identified with certainty with the Bactrian king Menander."—*Childers in Pali Dictionary.*

WORKS PUBLISHED BY WILLIAMS AND NORGATE.

Also 8vo., 4s.

PALI MISCELLANY, by V. TRENCKNER. Part I. The Introductory Part of the Milinda Pañho, an English Translation and Notes.

In the Press.

BUDDHA : his Life, his Doctrine, and his Community. By Professor H. OLDENBERG, of Berlin, Editor of the Vinaya Pitakam, the Dipavamsa, etc. Translated from the German by W. HOEY, Esq., B.C.S.

Just published, 8vo. cloth, price 10s. 6d.

RHYS DAVIDS' BUDDHISM. Lectures on the Origin and Growth of Religion, as illustrated by some points in the History of Indian Buddhism. By T. W. RHYS DAVIDS, Esq. Being the Hibbert Lectures, 1881.

Second Edition, 8vo. cloth, 21s.

A MANUAL OF BUDDHISM in its Modern Development; translated from Singhalese MSS. By R. SPENCE HARDY, Hon. M.R.A.S., Author of "Eastern Monachism," "Dewa-Dharma-Darpanaya," etc.

This volume having been out of print for some time, the demand for it, however, still being so great that copies have been sold in public sales for several pounds, the publishers have been induced to reprint a small edition of the work. They have taken the opportunity of correcting a few errors, and adding a much more complete Index, which has been kindly compiled by Dr. Frankfurter, of Berlin, who is pursuing Pali studies in London. In every other respect, the present is an exact reproduction of the first edition.

By the same Author, 8vo. cloth, 12s.

EASTERN MONACHISM; an Account of the Origin, Laws, Discipline, Sacred Writings, Mysterious Rites, Religious Ceremonies, and Present Circumstances of the Order of Mendicants founded by Gotama Buddha (compiled from Singhalese MSS. and other original Sources of Information). With Comparative Usages and Institutions of the Western Ascetics, and a Review of the Monastic System.

THE
VINAYA PIṬAKAM.



THE
VINAYA PITAKAM:

ONE OF
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN
THE PÂLI LANGUAGE.

9271

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG.



VOL. IV.

THE SUTTAVIBHAÑGA, SECOND PART.
(END OF THE MAHÂVIBHAÑGA; BHIKKHUNÎVIBHAÑGA.)

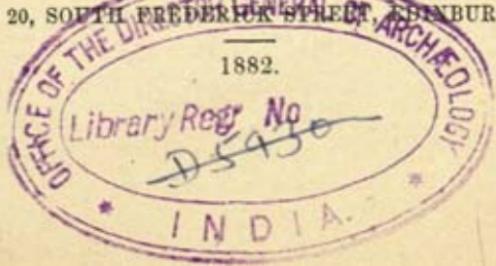
PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.

B Pa2
Vin | Old



WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;
AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH.

1882.



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 92.71

Date..... 3 ~~W.E.~~ 8-57

Call No. ~~P.Pa.2~~

vin/old

HERTFORD:

PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

CONTENTS.

THE SUTTAVIBHAÑGA, SECOND PART.

THE PÂCITTIYA RULES. pp. 1-174.

THE PÂTIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 175-184.

THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 185-206.

THE ADHIKARAÑASAMATHA RULES. p. 207.

BHIKKHUNIVIBHAÑGA.

THE PÂRÂJIKA RULES. pp. 211-222.

THE SAMGHÂDISESA RULES. pp. 223-242.

THE NISSAGGIYA PÂCITTIYA RULES. pp. 243-257.

THE PÂCITTIYA RULES. pp. 258-345.

THE PÂTIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 346-348.

THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 349-350.

THE ADHIKARAÑASAMATHA RULES. p. 351.

Various Readings and extracts from the commentary of Buddha-
ghosa. pp. 353-370.

VINAYAPIΤAKAM.

SUTTAVIBHAṄGA (PÂCITTIYAM.)

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Ime kho panâyasmanto dvenavutî pâcittiyâ dhammâ
uddesam̄ âgacchanti.

PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Hatthako Sakyaputto vâdakkhitto hoti. so
titthiyehi saddhim̄ sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijânâti paṭijânitvâ
avajânâti aññen' aññam̄ paṭicarati sampajânamusâ bhâsatî
saṅketam̄ katvâ visamvâdeti. titthiyâ ujjhâyanti khyanti
vipâcenti : katham̄ hi nâma Hatthako Sakyaputto amhehi
saddhim̄ sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijânissati paṭijânitvâ avajâ-
nissati aññen' aññam̄ paṭicarissati sampajânamusâ bhâsissati
saṅketam̄ katvâ visamvâdessatiti. assosum̄ kho bhikkhû
tesam̄ titthiyânâm ujjhâyantânâm khyantânâm vipâcentâ-
nam̄. atha kho te bhikkhû yena Hatthako Sakyaputto ten'
upasamkamîmsu, upasamkamitvâ Hatthakam̄ Sakyaputtam̄
etad avocum : saccam̄ kira tvam̄ âvuso Hatthaka titthiyehi
saddhim̄ sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijânâsi . . . visamvâdesiti.
ete kho âvuso titthiyâ nâma yena kenaci jetabbâ n' eva tesam̄
jayo dâtabbo 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khy-
anti vipâcenti : katham̄ hi nâma Hatthako Sakyaputto
titthiyehi saddhim̄ sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijânissati paṭijâ-

nitvā avajānissati aññen' aññam paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati samketañ katvā visamvādessoñati. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmīñ nidāne etasmīñ pakarañe bhikkhusaṅgham sannipatāpetvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam paṭipucchi: saccam kira tvam Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhiñ sallapento avajānitvā patijānāsi . . . bhāsasi samketañ katvā visamvādesitī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvañ moghapurisa titthiyehi saddhiñ sallapento avajānitvā patijānissasi . . . bhāsissasi samketañ katvā visamvādesasi. n' etañ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

sampajānamusāvāde pācittiyan ti. ||1||

sampajānamusāvādo nāma visamvādanapurekkhārassa vācā girā byappattho vacibhedo vācasikā viññatti anariyavohārā: adiññham diññham me 'ti, asutam sutam me 'ti, amutam mutam me 'ti, aviññātam viññātam me 'ti, diññham adiññham me 'ti, sutam asutam me 'ti, mutam amutam me 'ti, viññātam aviññātam me 'ti.

adiññham nāma na cakkhunā diññham. asutam nāma na sotena sutam. amutam nāma na ghānena ghāyitam na jivhāya sāyitam na kāyena phuññham. aviññātam nāma na manasā viññātam. diññham nāma cakkhunā diññham. sutam nāma sotena sutam. mutam nāma ghānena ghāyitam jivhāya sāyitam kāyena phuññham. viññātam nāma manasā viññātam. ||1||

tih' ākārehi adiññham diññham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhañissan ti, bhañantassa hoti musā bhañāmīti, bhañitassa hoti musā mayā bhañitan ti.

catūh' ākārehi adiññham diññham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhañissan ti, bhañantassa hoti musā bhañāmīti, bhañitassa hoti musā mayā bhañitan ti, vinidhāya diññhim.

pañcah' ākārehi adiññham . . . musā mayā bhañitan ti, vinidhāya diññhim, vinidhāya khantiñ.

chah' âkârehi adittham . . . bhañitan ti, vinidhâya ditthim,
vinidhâya khantim, vinidhâya rucim.

sattah' âkârehi adittham . . . bhañitan ti, vinidhâya
ditthim, vinidhâya khantim, vinidhâya rucim, vinidhâya
bhâvam.

tih' âkârehi asutam sutam me 'ti — pa — amutam mutam
me 'ti — pa — aviññatam viññataam me 'ti sampajânamusâ
bhañtantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa : pubbev' assa hoti musâ
bhañissan ti, bhañtantassa hoti musâ bhañamiti, bhañtassa
hoti musâ mayâ bhañitan ti. catûh' âkârehi — la — pañcah'
âkârehi — la — chah' âkârehi — la — sattah' âkârehi . . .
vinidhâya bhâvam. ||2||

tih' âkârehi adittham ditthañ ca me sutam cā 'ti sampajâ-
namusâ bhañtantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. tih' âkârehi adittham
ditthañ ca me mutam cā 'ti . . . adittham ditthañ ca me
viññatañ cā 'ti . . . adittham ditthañ ca me sutam ca mutam
cā 'ti . . . adittham ditthañ ca me sutam ca viññatañ cā 'ti
. . . adittham ditthañ ca me sutam ca mutam ca viññatañ cā
'ti sampajânamusâ bhañtantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa.

tih' âkârehi asutam sutam ca me mutam cā 'ti . . . asutam
sutam ca me viññatañ cā 'ti . . . asutam sutam ca me ditthañ
cā 'ti . . . , . . . asutam sutam ca me mutam ca viññatañ ca
ditthañ cā 'ti sampajânamusâ bhañtantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa.

tih' âkârehi amutam mutam ca me viññatañ cā 'ti . . . ,
. . . amutam mutam ca me viññatañ ca ditthañ ca sutam cā
'ti sampajânamusâ bhañtantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa.

tih' âkârehi aviññatam viññatañ ca me ditthañ cā 'ti . . . ,
. . . aviññatam viññatañ ca me ditthañ ca sutam ca mutam cā
'ti sampajânamusâ bhañtantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||3||

tih' âkârehi dittham adittham me 'ti — la — sutam asutam
me 'ti — la — mutam amutam me 'ti — la — viññatam
aviññatam me 'ti sampajânamusâ bhañtantassa âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. ||4||

tih' âkârehi dittham sutam me 'ti . . . dittham mutam me
'ti . . . dittham viññatam me 'ti sampajânamusâ bhañtantassa
âpatti pâcittiyassa.

tih' âkârehi dittham sutam cā 'ti . . . dittham
sutam ca me viññatañ cā 'ti . . . dittham sutam ca me mutam

ca viññātañ cā 'ti viññātam diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ
ca mutañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇtassā āpatti pācitti-
yassa. ||5||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhe vematiko diṭṭham n' okappeti diṭṭham
na ssarati diṭṭham sammuttho hoti. sute vematiko sutam n'
okappeti sutam na ssarati sutam sammuttho hoti. mute
vematiko . . . , viññāte vematiko . . . viññātam sammuttho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti, viññātam sammuttho hoti
viññātañ ca me sutañ cā 'ti, viññātam sammuttho hoti
viññātañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti, viññātam sammuttho hoti
viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā 'ti, viññātam sammuttho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā 'ti, viññātam sammuttho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. catūh'
ākārehi, pañcah' ākārehi, chah' ākārehi, sattah' ākārehi viññā-
tam sammuttho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa : pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇtassā hoti musā
bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhim, vinidhāya khantim, vinidhāya rucim, vinidhāya
bhāvam. ||6||

anāpatti davā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati ; davā bhaṇati nāma
sahasā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati nāma aññam bhaṇissāmīti
aññam bhaṇati ; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||7||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi
saddhim bhaṇdentā pesale bhikkhū omasanti jātiyāpi nā-
mena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi
liṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi hīnena pi akkosa
khūmsenti vambhenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhā-
yanti khyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggyā
bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhim bhaṇdentā pesale bhi-

kkhū omasissanti jātiyāpi . . . khumṣessanti vambhessantīti.
 atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atham ārocesum
 — la — saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pesalehi bhikkhūhi
 saddhim bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū omasatha jātiyāpi . . .
 khumsetha vambhethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pesalehi bhi-
 khūhi saddhim bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū omasissatha jāti-
 yāpi . . . khumṣessatha vambhessatha. n' etam mogha-
 purisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā
 dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: ||1||

bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Takkasilāyam aññatarassa
 brāhmaṇassa Nandivisālo nāma balibaddo ahosi. atha kho
 bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo tam brāhmaṇam etad avoca:
 gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa setṭhinā saddhim sahassena abbhutam
 karohi mayham balibaddo sakatasatam atibaddham pavaṭṭessati.
 atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo setṭhinā saddhim sa-
 hassena abbhutam akāsi mayham balibaddo sakatasatam ati-
 baddham pavaṭṭessatīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sa-
 katasatam atibandhitvā Nandivisālam balibaddam yuñjivtā
 etad avoca: gaccha kūṭa vahassu kūṭa 'ti. atha kho bhi-
 khave Nandivisālo balibaddo tathā eva aṭṭhāsi. atha kho
 bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sahassena parājito pajjhāyi. atha kho
 bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo tam brāhmaṇam etad avoca:
 kissa tvam brāhmaṇa pajjhāyasiti. tathā hi panāham bho
 tayā sahassena parājito 'ti. kissa pana mām tvam brāhmaṇa
 akūṭam kūṭavādena pāpesi. gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa setṭhinā
 saddhim dvīhi sahassehi abbhutam karohi mayham balibaddo
 sakatasatam atibaddham pavaṭṭessatīti, mā ca mām akūṭam
 kūṭavādena pāpesiti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo
 setṭhinā saddhim dvīhi sahassehi abbhutam akāsi mayham
 balibaddo sakatasatam atibaddham pavaṭṭessatīti. atha kho
 bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sakatasatam atibandhitvā Nandi-
 visālam balibaddam yuñjivtā etad avoca: gaccha bhadra
 vahassu bhadrā 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo bali-
 baddo sakatasatam atibaddham pavaṭṭesi.

manāpam eva bhāseyya nāmanāpam kudācanam,
 manāpam bhāsamānassa garum bhāraṇ udabbahi
 dhanañ ca nam alabbhesi, tena c' attamano ahū 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā khūmsanā vambhanā, kiṁ
aṅga pana etarahi manāpā bhavissati khūmsanā vambhanā.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa—
evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:
omasavāde pācittiyan ti. ||2||1||

omasavādo nāma, dasahi ākārehi omasati: jātiyāpi nāmena
pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi liṅgena pi
kilesena pi āpattiyāpi akkosena pi.

jāti nāma, dve jātiyo, hīnā ca jāti ukkaṭṭhā ca jāti. hīnā
nāma jāti caṇḍālajāti venajāti nesādajāti rathakārajāti pukku-
sajāti, esā hīnā nāma jāti. ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti khattiyajāti
brāhmaṇajāti, esā ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti.

nāmam nāma, dve nāmāni, hīnañ ca nāmam ukkaṭṭhañ ca
nāmam. hīnam nāma nāmam Avakaṇṇakam Javakaṇṇakam
Dhaniṭṭhakam Savitṭhakam Kulavaddhakam tesu tesu vā
pana janapadesu oññātam avaññātam hīlitam paribhūtam
acittikataṁ, etam hīnam nāma nāmam. ukkaṭṭham nā-
ma nāmam buddhapaṭisamyuttam dhammapaṭisamyuttam
saṅghapaṭisamyuttam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññā-
tam anavaññātam ahīlitam aparibhūtam cittikataṁ, etam
ukkaṭṭham nāma nāmam.

gottam nāma, dve gottāni, hīnañ ca gottam ukkaṭṭhañ ca
gottam. hīnam nāma gottam Kosiyagottam Bhāradvā-
jagottam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātam avaññātam
hīlitam paribhūtam acittikataṁ, etam hīnam nāma gottam.
ukkaṭṭham nāma gottam Gotamagottam Moggallāna-
gottam Kaccāyanagottam Vāsiṭṭhagottam tesu tesu
vā pana janapadesu anoññātam . . . cittikataṁ, etam
ukkaṭṭham nāma gottam.

kammañ nāma, dve kammāni, hīnañ ca kammañ ukka-
ṭṭhañ ca kammam. hīnam nāma kammañ koṭṭhakakammam
pupphachadḍakakammam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññā-
tam . . . acittikataṁ, etam hīnam nāma kammañ. ukka-
ṭṭham nāma kammañ kasi vāṇijjā gorakkhā tesu tesu vā
pana janapadesu anoññātam . . . cittikataṁ, etam ukkaṭṭham
nāma kammañ.

sippam nāma, dve sippāni, hīnañ ca sippam ukkaṭṭhañ

ca sippam. hînam nâma sippam nañakârasippam kumbha-kârasippam pesakârasippam cammakârasippam nahâpitâ-sippam tesu tesu vâ pana janapadesu oññâtam . . . acittikatam, etam hînam nâma sippam. ukkañtham nâma sippam muddâ gañanâ lekhâ tesu tesu vâ pâna janapadesu anoññâtam . . . cittikatam, etam ukkañtham nâma sippam.

sabbe pi âbâdhâ hînâ, api ca madhumeho âbâdho ukkañtho.

liñgam nâma, dve liñgânî, hînañ ca liñgam ukkañthañ ca liñgam. hînam nâma liñgam atidîgham atirassam atikañham accodâtam, etam hînam nâma liñgam. ukkañtham nâma liñgam nâtidîgham nâtirassam nâtikañham n' accodâtam, etam ukkañtham nâma liñgam.

sabbe pi kilesâ hînâ.

sabbâpi âpattiyo hînâ, api ca sotâpatti samâpatti ukkañthâ.

akkoso nâma, dve akkosâ, hîno ca akkoso ukkañtho ca akkoso. hîno nâma akkoso otto 'si, meñdo 'si, goñô 'si, gadrabho 'si, tiracchânagato 'si, nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham sugati, duggati yeva tuyham pâtiñkâ 'ti, yakârena vâ, bhakârena vâ, kâñkoñcikâya vâ, eso hîno nâma akkoso. ukkañtho nâma akkoso pandito 'si, byatto 'si, medhâvî 'si, bahussuto 'si, dhammadhathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham duggati, sugati yeva tuyham pâtiñkâ 'ti, eso ukkañtho nâma akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannam khumsetukâmo vambhetukâmo mañkum kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti cañdâlam venam nesâdam rathakâram pukkusam, cañdâlo 'si veñô 'si nesâdo 'si rathakâro 'si pukkuso 'siti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hînena ukkañtham vadeti khattiyan brâhmañam, cañdâlo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo ukkañthena hînam vadeti cañdâlam . . . pukkusam, khattiyo 'si brâhmaño 'siti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo ukkañthena ukkañtham vadeti khattiyan brâhmañam,

khattiyo 'si brâhmaṇo 'siti bhanati, āpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti Avakaṇṇakam Javakaṇṇakam Dhaniṭṭhakam Saviṭṭhakam Kulavaddhakam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'siti bhanati, āpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Buddharakkhitam Dhammarakkhitam Saṅgharakkhitam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'siti bhanati, āpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo ukkaṭṭhena hînam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti Kosiyam Bhâradvâjam . . . hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Gotamam Moggallânam Kaccâyanam Vâsiṭṭham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hînam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti koṭṭhakam pupphachadḍakam . . . hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti cassakanam vâṇijam gorakkham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hînam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti nälakâram kumbhakâram pesakâram cammakâram nahâpitam . . . hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti muddikam ganakam lekhakam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hînam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti kuṭṭhikam gaṇḍikam kilâsikam sosikam apamârikam . . . hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti madhumehikam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hînam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti atidîgham atirassam atikaṇham accodâtam . . . hînena ukkaṭṭham vadeti nâtidîgham nâtirassam

nâtikâñham nâccodâtam . . . ukkañthena hinam . . . ukkañthena ukkañham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hinena hinam vadeti râgapariyutthitam dosapariyutthitam mohapariyutthitam . . . hinena ukkañham vadeti vîtarâgam vitadosam vitamoham . . . ukkañthena hinam . . . ukkañthena ukkañham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hinena hinam vadeti pârâjikam ajjhâpannam sañghâdisesam ajjhâpannam thullaccayam ajjhâpannam pâcittiyam ajjhâpannam pâtidesaniyam ajjhâpannam dukkañam ajjhâpannam dubbhâsitam ajjhâpannam . . . hinena ukkañham vadeti sotâpannam . . . ukkañthena hinam . . . ukkañthena ukkañham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hinena hinam vadeti oñham mendam goñam gadrabham tiracchânagatam nerayikam, oñho 'si . . . nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham sugati, duggati yeva tuyham pâtiñkâñkhâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hinena ukkañham vadeti pañditam byattam medhâvîm bahussutam dhammakathikam, oñho 'si . . . duggati yeva tuyham pâtiñkâñkhâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo ukkañthena hinam vadeti oñham . . . nerayikam, pañdito 'si byatto 'si medhâvî 'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham duggati, sugati yeva tuyham pâtiñkâñkhâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo ukkañthena ukkañham vadeti pañditam . . . pâtiñkâñkhâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. || 2 ||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce cañdâlâ veñâ nesâdâ rathakârâ pukkusâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkañassa. upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce khattiyâ brâhmañâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkañassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo

evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce Avakanñakā Javakanñakā Dhaniñthakā Saviñthakā Kulavaddhakā . . . Buddharakkhitā Dhammarakkhitā Samgharakkhitā . . . Kosiyā Bhāradvājā . . . Gotamā Moggallānā Kaccānā Vāsiñthā . . . kotthakā pupphachaddakā . . . kassakā vāñijā gorakkhā . . . nalakārā kumbbakārā pesakārā cammakārā nahāpitā . . . muddikā gañakā lekhakā . . . kuñthikā gandikā kilāsikā sosikā apamārikā . . . madhumehikā . . . atidighā atirassā atikañhā accodatā . . . nātidighā nātirassā nātikañhā n' accodatā . . . rāgapariyutthitā dosapariyutthitā mohapariyutthitā . . . vitarāgā vitadosā vitamohā . . . pārājikam ajjhāpannā — pa — dubbhāsitam ajjhāpannā . . . sotāpannā . . . oñthā meñdā gonā gadrabhā tirachchānagatā nerayikā n' atthi tesam sugati duggati yeva tesam pātiñkāñkhā . . . pañditā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammadhākathikā n' atthi tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pātiñkāñkhā 'ti bhañati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkañassa. ||3||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukāmo evam vadeti: ye nūna cañdālā venā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhañati — pa — ye nūna pañditā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammadhākathikā 'ti bhañati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkañassa. ||4||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukāmo evam vadeti: na mayam cañdālā venā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhañati — la — na mayam pañditā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammadhākathikā n' atth' amhākam duggati sugati yeva amhākam pātiñkāñkhā 'ti bhañati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkañassa. ||5||

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . mañkum kattukāmo hīnena hīnam vadeti, hīnena ukkañtham vadeti, ukkañthena hīnam vadeti, ukkañthena ukkañtham vadeti pañditam byattam medhāvīm bahussutam dhammadhākathikam, pañdito 'si byatto 'si medhāvī 'si bahussuto 'si dhammadhākathiko 'si n' atthi tuyham duggati sugati yeva tuyham pātiñkāñkhā 'ti bhañati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkañassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . mañkum kattukāmo evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce cañdālā . . . na mayam pañditā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammadhākathikā n' atth'

amhâkam duggati sugati yeva amhâkam pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkañtassa. ||6||

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukâmo na vambhetukâmo na mañkum kattukâmo davakamyatâ hinena hinam vadeti cañdâlam veñam nesâdam rathakâram pukusam, cañdâlo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa. upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ hinena ukkâttham vadeti khattiyam brâhmañam, cañdâlo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhañati . . . ukkâtthena hinam . . . ukkâtthena ukkâttham vadeti khattiyam brâhmañam, khattiyo 'si brâhmaño 'siti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa.

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ hinena hinam vadeti — la — hinena ukkâttham vadeti, ukkâtthena hinam vadeti, ukkâtthena ukkâttham vadeti pañditam . . . sugati yeva tuyham pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa.

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce cañdâlâ . . . , . . . na mayam pañditâ byattâ medhâvî bahussutâ dhammadhikâ n' atth' amhâkam duggati sugati yeva amhâkam pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa. ||7||

upasampanno anupasampannam na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ hinena hinam vadeti — pa — hinena ukkâttham vadeti, ukkâtthena hinam vadeti, ukkâtthena ukkâttham vadeti pañditam . . . sugati yeva tuyham pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce cañdâlâ . . . , . . . na mayam pañditâ byattâ medhâvî bahussutâ dhammadhikâ n' atth' amhâkam duggati sugati yeva amhâkam pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa. ||8||

anâpatti atthapurekkhârassa, dhammapurekkhârassa, anusânipurekkhârassa, ummatakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||9|| 2

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnam bhaṇḍanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādāpannānam pesuññānam upasam̄haranti, imassa sutvā amussa akkhāyanti imassa bhedāya, amussa sutvā imassa akkhāyanti amussa bhedāya, tena anuppannāni c' eva bhaṇḍanāni uppajjanti uppannāni ca bhaṇḍanāni bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya samvattanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnam bhaṇḍanajātānam . . . upasam̄harissanti . . . akkhāyissanti . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum — la —. saccāpi kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhūnam bhaṇḍanajātānam . . . upasam̄haratha . . . akkhāyatha . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantīti. saccāpi bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnam bhaṇḍanajātānam . . . upasam̄harissatha . . . samvattanti. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya pasannānam vā bhiyyobhāvāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

bhikkhupesuññe pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

pesuññānam nāma, dvīh' ākārehi pesuññānam hoti: piyakamyassa vā bhedādhippāyassa vā.

dasah' ākārehi pesuññānam upasam̄harati: jātito pi nāmato pi gottato pi kammato pi sippato pi ābādhato pi liṅgato pi kilesato pi āpattito pi akkosato pi.

jāti nāma, dve jātiyo, hīnā ca jāti ukkaṭṭhā ca jāti. hīnā nāma jāti caṇḍālajāti venjāti nesādjāti rathakārajāti pukkusajāti, esā hīnā nāma jāti. ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti khattiyajāti brāhmaṇajāti, esā ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti — pa — akkosō nāma, dve akkosā, hīno ca akkosō ukkaṭṭho ca akkosō. hīno nāma akkosō oṭṭho 'si . . . kāṭakoṭacikāya vā, eso hīno

nâma akkoso. ukkaṭṭho nâmâ akkoso pañđito 'si . . . sugati yeva tuyham pâtikañkhâ 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nâmâ akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvâ upasampannassa pesuññam upasampharati, itthannâmo tam cañdâlo veño nesâdo rathakâro pukkuso 'ti bhañatîti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvâ upasampannassa pesuññam upasampharati, itthannâmo tam khattiyo brâhmaño 'ti bhañatîti bhañati . . . itthannâmo tam Avakaññako Javakaññako Dhaniññhako Saviññhako Kula-vaddhako 'ti bhañatîti bhañati . . . itthannâmo tam oṭṭho meñđo goño gadrabho tiracchânagato nerayiko n' atthi tassa sugati duggati yeva tassa pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhañatîti bhañati . . . itthannâmo tam pañđito byatto medhâvî bahussuto dhammadhikâ n' atthi tassa duggati sugati yeva tassa pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhañatîti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvâ upasampannassa pesuññam upasampharati: itthannâmo santi idh' ekacce cañdâlâ venâ nesâdâ rathakârâ pukkusâ 'ti bhañati, na so aññam bhañati, tañ ñeva bhañatîti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭassa. upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasampharati: itthannâmo santi idh' ekacce khattiyâ brâhmañâ 'ti bhañati, na so aññam bhañati, tañ ñeva bhañatîti bhañati . . . itthannâmo santi idh' ekacce pañđitâ byattâ medhâvî bahussutâ dhammadhikâ n' atthi tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhañati, na so aññam bhañati, tañ ñeva bhañatîti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasampharati: itthannâmo ye nûna cañdâlâ venâ nesâdâ rathakârâ pukkusâ 'ti bhañati, na so aññam bhañati, tañ ñeva bhañatîti bhañati . . . itthannâmo ye nûna pañđitâ byattâ medhâvî bahussutâ dhammadhikâ 'ti bhañati, na so aññam bhañati, tañ ñeva bhañatîti bhañati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasampharati: itthannâmo na mayam cañdâlâ . . . itthannâmo na mayam pañđitâ byattâ medhâvî bahussutâ dhammadhikâ n' atth' amhâkam duggati sugati yeva amhâkam pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhañati, na so

aññam bhañati, tañ ñeva bhañatiti bhañati, ápatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkañassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvâ upasampannassa pesuññam upasampharati, ápatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvâ anupasampannassa pesuññam upasampharati, ápatti dukkañassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvâ upasampannassa pesuññam upasampharati, ápatti dukkañassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvâ anupasampannassa pesuññam upasampharati, ápatti dukkañassa. ||3||

anápatti na piyakamyassa, na bhedâdhippâyassa, ummattakkassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||4|| 2||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiññikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû upâsake padaso dhammam vâcenti, upâsakâ bhikkhûsu agâravâ appatissâ asabhâgavuttikâ viharanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû upâsake padaso dhammam vâcessanti, upâsakâ . . . viharantiti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave upâsake padaso dhammam vâcetha, upâsakâ . . . viharantiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ upâsake padaso dhammam vâcessatha, upâsakâ . . . viharanti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya pasannânâm vâ bhiyyobhâvâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannam padaso dhammam vâceyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti yo yâdiso — pa —. bhikkhû 'ti — pa — ayam imasmim atthe adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca thapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

padam anupadam anvakkharam anubyañjanam. padam nāma ekato paññhapetvā ekato osāpenti. anupadam nāma pâtekkañ paññhapetvā ekato osāpenti. anvakkharam nāma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamāno run ti opāteti. anubyañjanam nāma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamāno vedanā aniccā 'ti saddam nicchāreti. yañ ca padam yañ ca anupadam yañ ca anvakkharam yañ ca anubyañjanam sabbam etam padaso dhammo nāma.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito devatābhāsito atthupasañhito dhammadupasañhito.

vāceyyā 'ti, padena vāceti, pade pade āpatti pâcittiyassa; akkharāya vāceti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ekato uddisāpento, ekato sajjhāyam karonto, yebhuuyyena paguṇam gandham bhaṇtantam opāteti, osārentam opāteti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyam viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena upāsakā ārāmam āgacchanti dhammasavanāya. dhamme bhāsite therā bhikkhū yathāvihāram gacchanti, navakā bhikkhū tatth' eva upaññānasālāyam upāsakehi saddhiṃ muñthassatī asampajānā naggā vikūjamānā kākacchamānā seyyam kappenti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma bhaddantā muñthassatī asampajānā naggā vikūjamānā kākacchamānā seyyam kappessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam upāsakānam ujjhāyantānam khīyantānam vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khī-

yanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhû anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappessantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappentiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyân ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnañ sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

atha kho bhagavâ Âlaviyam yathâbhîrantam viharitvâ yena Kosambî tena cârikam pakkâmi. anupubbena cârikam caramâno yena Kosambî tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Badarikârâme. bhikkhû âyasmantam Râhulam etad avocum : bhagavatâ âvuso Râhula sikkhâpadam paññattam : na anupasampannena sahaseyyâ kappetabbâ 'ti. seyyam âvuso Râhula jânâhitî. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo seyyam alabhamâno vaccakuṭiyâ seyyam kappesi. atha kho bhagavâ rattiyyâ paccûsasamayañ paccutthâya yena vaccakuṭî ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ ukkâsi, âyasmâpi Râhulo ukkâsi. ko ethâ 'ti. aham bha-gavâ Râhulo 'ti. kissa tvam Râhula idha nisinno 'siti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarañe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave anupasampannena dvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kappetuñ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyân ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhum thapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma,

uttaridvirattatirattan ti atirekadvirattatirattam.

sahâ 'ti saddhim ekato. seyyâ nâma sabbacchannâ sabba-paricchannâ yebhuyyena echannâ yebhuyyena paricchannâ.

seyyam kappeyyâ 'ti catutthe divase atthaṅgate suriye anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pâcitti-yassa. bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nipajjati, āpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. uṭṭhahitvâ punappunañ nipajjanti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi uttaridvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kappeti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne vematio utt. s. k., āpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi utt. s. k., āpatti pâcittiyassa. upadḍha-channe upaḍḍhaparicchanne, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematio, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ûnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvâ tatiyâya rattiya purâruṇâ nikhamitvâ puna vasati, sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabba-paricchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nisidati, bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nisidati, ubho vâ nisidanti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 3||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Anuruddho Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim gacchanto sâyam aññataram gâmam upagacchi. tena kho pana samayena tasmin gâme aññatarissâ itthiyâ âvasathâgâram paññattam hoti. atha kho âyasmâ Anuruddho yena sâ itthi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam itthim etad avoca : sace te bhagini agaru, vaseyyâma ekarattam âvasathâgâre 'ti. vaseyyâtha bhante 'ti. aññe pi addhikâ yena sâ itthi ten' upasamkamîmsu, upasamkamitvâ tam itthim etad avocum : sace te ayye agaru vaseyyâma ekarattam

āvasathāgāre 'ti. eso kho ayyo samaṇo paṭhamam upagato, sace so anujānāti, vaseyyāthā 'ti. atha kho te addhikā yenāyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasam̄kamim̄su, upasam̄kamitvā āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avocūp : sace te bhante agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattam āvasathāgāre 'ti. vaseyyātha āuso 'ti. atha kho sā itthi āyasmante Anuruddhe saha dassanena paṭibaddhacittā ahosi. atha kho sā itthi yenāyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasam̄kami, upasam̄kamitvā āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante imehi manussehi ākiṇño na phāsu viharissati. sādh' āham bhante ayyassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññāpeyyan ti. adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho sā itthi āyasmato Anuruddhassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññāpetvā alamkatapatiyattā gandhagandhini yenāyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasam̄kami, upasam̄kamitvā āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirūpo dassaniyo pāsādiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā. sādh' āham bhante ayyassa pajāpati bhaveyyan ti. evam vutte āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — patiyam pi kho sā itthi āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirūpo dassaniyo pāsādiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā. sādhū bhante ayyo mañc' eva paṭiechhatu sabbañ ca sāpateyyan ti. tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. atha kho sā itthi sāṭakam nikhipitvā āyasmato Anuruddhassa purato cañkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho indriyāni okkhipitvā tam itthim n' eva olokesi na pi álapī. atha kho sā itthi acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho, bahū me manussā satena pi sahassena pi pahiṇanti, ayam pana samaṇo mayā sāmam yāciyamāno na icchatī mañc' eva paṭicchitum sabbañ ca sāpateyyan ti sāṭakam nivāsetvā āyasmato Anuruddhassa pādesu sīrasā nipatitvā āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : accayo mām bhante accagamā yathā bālam yathā mūlham yathā akusalam yāham evam akāsim. tassā me bhante ayyo accayam accayato paṭigāhatu āyatim saṃvarāyā 'ti. taggha tam bhagini accayo accagamā yathā bālam yathā mūlham yathā akusalam, yā tvam evam akāsi. yato ca kho tvam bhagini accayam accayato disvā

yathâdhammam̄ patikarosi, tam te mayam̄ paṭiganhâma, vuddhi h' esâ bhagini ariyassa vinaye yo accayam̄ accayato disvâ yathâdhammam̄ paṭikaroti âyatîm̄ ca samvaram̄ âpajjatîti. atha kho sâ itthi tassâ ratti�â accayena âyasmantam̄ Anuruddham̄ paññena khâdaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthâ santappetvâ sampavâretvâ âyasmantam̄ Anuruddham̄ bhuttâvîm onitapattapâniñ abhivâdetvâ ekamantam̄ nisidi. ekamantam̄ nisinnam̄ kho tam itthiñ âyasmâ Anuruddho dhammiyâ kathâya sandassesi samâdapesi samuttejesi sampaham̄sesi. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmata Anuruddhena dhammiyâ kathâya sandassitâ samâdapitâ samuttejitatâ sampaham̄sitâ âyasmantam̄ Anuruddham̄ etad avoca : abhikkantam̄ bhante abhikkantam̄ bhante, seyyathâpi bhante nikkujjitam vâ ukkujjeyya paṭicchannam̄ vâ vivareyya mûlhassa vâ maggam̄ acikkheyya andhakâre vâ telapajjotam̄ dhâreyya cakkhumanto rûpâni dakkhîntîti, evam eva ayyena Anuruddhena anekapariyâyena dhammo pakâsito. esâham̄ bhante tam̄ bhagavantam̄ sarañam gacchâmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusamghañ ca, upâsikam̄ mañ ayyo dhâretu ajjatagge pâñupetam̄ sarañam gatan ti. atha kho âyasmâ Anuruddho Sâvatthim̄ gantvâ bhikkhûnañ etam atthamâ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhayanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma âyasmâ Anuruddho mâtugâmena sahaseyyam kappessatîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthamâ ârocesum — la —. saccam̄ kira tvam̄ Anuruddha mâtugâmena sahaseyyam kappesiti. saccam̄ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam̄ Anuruddha mâtugâmena sahaseyyam kappessasi. n' etam Anuruddha appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam̄ sikkhâpadam̄ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mâtugâmena sahaseyyam kappeyya,
pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mâtugâmo nâma manussitthi na yakkhî na petî na tiracchânagatâ antamaso tadauhujâtâpi dârikâ pag eva mahattari.

sahâ 'ti ekato. seyyâ nâma sabbacchannâ sabbaparicchannâ yebhuuyena echannâ yebhuuyena paricchannâ.

seyyam kappeyyā 'ti athamgate suriye mātugāme nīpanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nīpanne mātugāmo nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. uṭṭhahitvā punappunan nīpjantī, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī sahaseyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaññī s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. upaḍḍha-cchanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhi-yā vā petiyā vā pandakena vā tiracchānagatitthiyā vā s. k., āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa, amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabbaparicchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena apari-echanne, mātugāme nīpanne bhikkhu nīsidati, bhikkhu nīpanne mātugāmo nīsidati, ubho vā nīsidanti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chaṭṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi Sāvatthiyam kulūpako hoti bahukāni kulāni upasam̄kamati. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi pubbañhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram adāya yena aññataram̄ kulañ ten' upasam̄kami. tena kho pana samayena gharan̄i nivesanadvāre nisinnā hoti, gharasunhā āvasathadvāre nisinnā hoti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi yena gharan̄i ten' upasam̄kami, upasam̄kamitvā gharan̄iyā upakan̄ake dhammam̄ desesi. atha kho gharasunhāya etad ahosi: kiñ nu kho so samañño sassuyā jāro udāhu obhāsatiti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharan̄iyā upakan̄ake dhammam̄ desetvā yena gharasunhā ten' upasam̄kami, upasam̄kamitvā gharasunhāya upakan̄ake dhammam̄ desesi. atha kho gharan̄iyā etad ahosi: kiñ nu kho so samañño gharasunhāya jāro udāhu

obhâsatîti. atha kho âyasmâ Udâyi gharasunhâya upakanâke dhammam desetvâ pakkâmi. atha kho gharañi gharasunham etad avoca : he je kin te eso samaño avocâ 'ti. dhammam me ayye desesi, ayyâya pana kim avocâ 'ti. mayham pi dhammam desesiti. tâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâmâ ayyo Udâyi upakanâke dhammam desessati. nanu nâmâ vissatthena vivañena dhammo desetabbo 'ti. assosum kho bbikkhû tâsam itthinam ujjhâyantinam khîyantinam vipâcentinam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâmâ âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmassa dhammam desessatîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tvam Udâyi mâtugâmassa dhammam desesiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. kathañ hi nâmâ tvam moghapurisa mâtugâmassa dhammam desessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mâtugâmassa dhammam deseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena upâsikâ bhikkhû passitvâ etad avocum : iñgh' ayyâ dhammam desethâ 'ti. na bhagini kappati mâtugâmassa dhammam desetun ti. iñgh' ayyâ chappañcavâcâhi dhammam desetha, sakkâ ettakena pi dhammo aññâtun ti. na bhagini kappati mâtugâmassa dhammam desetun ti kukkuccâyantâ na desesum. upâsikâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâmâ ayyâ amhehi yâciyamânâ dhammam na desessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tâsam upâsikânam ujjhâyantinam khîyantinam vipâcentinam. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarañe dhammim kathañ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânamî bhikkhave mâtugâmassa chappañcavâcâhi dhammam desetum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavâcâhi dhammam deseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññāttam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhagavatā anuññātam mātugāmassa chappañcavācāhi dhammam desetun ti te aviññum purisaviggaham upanisidāpetvā mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammam desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū aviññum purisaviggaham upanisidāpetvā mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammam desessantiti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave aviññum . . . desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā aviññum . . . desessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammam deseyya aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, pācittiyān ti. || 3 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā, viññū paṭibalā subhāsitadubbhāsitam duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam ajānitum.

uttarichappañcavācāhīti atirekachappañcavācāhi.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito devatābhāsito atthupasamphito dhammupasamphito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa ; akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra viññunā purisaviggahenā 'ti thapetvā viññum purisaviggaham. viññū nāma purisaviggaho paṭibalo hoti subhāsitadubbhāsitam duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam ajānitum. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammam deseti aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaññī . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā pañḍakassa

vâ tiraechhânagatamanussaviggahitthiyâ vâ uttarichappañca-vâcâhi dh. d. a. v. purisaviggahena, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme mâtugâmasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme ve-matiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme amâtugâmasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti viññunâ purisaviggahena, chappañcavâcâhi dhammam deseti, ûnakachappañcavâcâhi dhammam deseti, utthahitvâ puna nisiditvâ deseti, mâtugâmo utthahitvâ puna nisidati tasmiñ deseti, aññassa mâtugâmassa deseti, pañham pucchati, pañham puñho katheti, aññass' atthâya bhañantam mâtugâmo suñâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||4||

sattamam.

PÂCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûtagârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ sandiññhâ sambhattâ bhikkhû Vaggumudâya nadiyâ tîre vassam upagacchimsu. tena kho pana samayena Vajjî dubbhikkhâ hoti dvihitikâ setaññhikâ salâkâvuttâ na sukarâ uñchena paggahena yâpetum. atha kho tesam bhikkhûnañ etad ahosi: etarahi kho Vajjî dubbhikkhâ dvihitikâ . . . yâpetum. kena nu kho mayam upâyena samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukam vassam vaseyyâma na ca piññakena kilameyyâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhañsu: handa mayam âvuso gihinam kammantam adhitthema, evan te amhâkam dâtuñ maññissanti, evam mayam samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukam vassam vasissâma na ca piññakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhañsu: alam âvuso kim gihinam kammantam adhitthitena, handa mayam âvuso gihinam dûteyyam harâma, evan te amhâkam dâtuñ maññissanti, evam mayam samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukam vassam vasissâma na ca piññakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhañsu: alam âvuso kim gihinam kammantam adhitthitena, kim gihinam dûteyyam hañena, handa mayam âvuso gihinam aññamaññassa uttarimanussa-dhammadassa vaññam bhâsisâma asuko bhikkhu pañhâmassa

jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu dutiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu tatiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu catutthassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu sotāpanno, asuko bhikkhu sakadāgāmī, asuko bhikkhu anāgāmī, asuko bhikkhu arahā, asuko bhikkhu tevijjo, asuko bhikkhu chaṭabhiñño 'ti. evan te amhākam dātum maññissanti, evam mayam samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasissāma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissāmā 'ti. eso yeva kho āvuso seyyo yo amhākam gihinamp aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇo bhāsito 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū gihinamp aññam-aññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇam bhāsiṁsu: asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī — pa — asuko bhikkhu chaṭabhiñño 'ti. atha kho te manussā lābhā vata no su-laddham vata no yesam no evarūpā bhikkhū vassam upagatā, na vata no ito pubbe evarūpā bhikkhū vassam upagatā yatha yime bhikkhū sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā 'ti, te na tādisāni bhojanāni attanā bhuñjanti mātāpitūnam denti puttadārassa denti dāsakkammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānam denti nātisālohitānam denti yādisāni bhikkhūnam denti, na tādisāni khādaniyāni sāyaniyāni pānāni attanā pivanti mātāpitūnam denti puttadārassa denti dāsakkammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānam denti nātisālohitānam denti yādisāni bhikkhūnam denti. atha kho te bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto ahesuṇ pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vippasanna-chavivaṇṇā. || 1 ||

āciṇṇam kho pan' etam vassam vutthānam bhikkhūnam bhagavantam dassanāya upasam̄kamitum. atha kho te bhikkhū vassam vutthā temāsaccayena senāsanam saṁsāmetvā pattacīvaraṇā adāya yena Vesālī ten' upasam̄kamīṁsu. anupubben yena Vesālī Mahāvanam kūṭāgārasālā yena bhagavā ten' upasam̄kamīṁsu, upasam̄kamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṇam nisidīṁsu. tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassam vutthā bhikkhū kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppāṇḍuppiṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthatagattā, Vaggumudātiriyā pana bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto honti pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vippasannachavivaṇṇā. āciṇṇam kho pan' etaṇ buddhānam bhagavantānam ḡantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṁ paṭisammoditum. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātiriye bhikkhū etad

avoca: kacci bhikkhave khamanîyam, kacci yâpanîyam, kacci samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukam vassam vasittha na ca piñdakena kilamitthâ 'ti. khamanîyam bhagavâ, yâpanîyam bhagavâ, samaggâ ca mayam bhante sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukam vassam vasimhâ na ca piñdakena kilamimhâ 'ti. jânantâpi tathâgatâ puechanti, jânantâpi na puechanti, kâlam viditvâ puechanti, kâlam viditvâ na puechanti, atthasañhitam tathâgatâ puechanti no anatthasañhitam, anatthasañhite setughâto tathâgatânam. dvih' âkârehi buddhâ bhagavanto bhikkhû patipuechanti dhammam vâ desessâma sâvakânam vâ sikkhâpadam paññâ-pessâmâ 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ Vaggumudâtiriye bhikkhû etad avoca: yathâkatham pana tumhe bhikkhave samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukam vassam vasittha na ca piñdakena kilamitthâ 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. kacci pana vo bhikkhave bhûtan ti. bhûtam bhagavâ 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâma tumhe bhikkhave udarassa kârañâ gihinam aññam-aññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaññam bhâsisssatha. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammam âroceyya, bhûtasmim pâcittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhañ ca bhikkhuniñ ca thapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

uttarimanussadhammo nâma jhânam vimokkho samâdhi samâpatti ñâpadassanam maggabhâvanâ phalasacchikiriyâ kilesapahânam vinivarañatâ cittassa suññâgâre abhirati.

jhânan ti pañhamam jhânam dutiyam jhânam tatiyam jhânam catuttham jhânam.

vimokkho 'ti suññato vimokkho animitto vimokkho appanihito vimokkho.

samâdhiti suññato samâdhi animitto samâdhi appanihito samâdhi.

samâpattîti suññatâ samâpatti animittâ samâpatti appanihitâ samâpatti.

ñāṇadassanan ti tisso vijjā.

maggabhāvanā 'ti cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañc' indriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo.

phalasacchikiriyā 'ti sotāpattiphalassa sacchikiriyā sakadāgāmiphalassa sacchikiriyā anāgāmiphalassa sacchikiriyā arahattaphalassa sacchikiriyā.

kilesapahānan ti rāgassa pahānam dosassa pahānam mohassa pahānam.

vinīvaraṇatā cittassā 'ti rāgā cittam vinīvaraṇatā dosā cittam vinīvaraṇatā mohā cittam vinīvaraṇatā.

suññāgāre abhiratitī paṭhamena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati dutiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati tatiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati catutthena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati. ||1||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjāmīti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpanno 'ti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhitī . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa vasi 'mhitī . . . paṭhamam jhānam sacchikatam mayā 'ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, catuttham jhānam sacchikatam mayā 'ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṁ vimokkham, animittam vimokkham, appaṇihitam vimokkham, suññataṁ samādhiṁ, animittam samādhiṁ, appaṇihitam samādhiṁ samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitassa samādhissa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihito samādhi sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṁ samāpattim, animittam samāpattim, appaṇihitam samāpattim samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitāya samāpattiyā lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihitā samāpatti sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa tisso vijjā samāpajjim . . . tissannam vijjānam lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa — la —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa cattā-

ro satipaṭṭhāne, cattāro sammappadhbāne, cattāro iddhipāde samāpajjim . . . catunnaṁ iddhipādānaṁ lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni samāpajjim . . . pañcannaṁ balānam lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, pañca balāni sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa satta bojjhaṅge samāpajjim . . . sattannaṁ bojjhaṅgānam lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa ariyam atṭhaṅgikam maggam samāpajjim . . . ariyassa atṭhaṅgikassa maggassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa sotāpattiphalam, sakadāgāmiphalam, anāgāmiphalam, arahattam samāpajjim . . . arahattassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa rāgo me catto, doso me catto, moho me catto vanto mutto pahino paṭinissattho ukkhetito samukkhetito 'ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa rāgā me cittam vinīvaraṇam, dosā . . . mohā me cittam vinīvaraṇam ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññāgāre paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samāpajjim . . . suññāgāre catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||2||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam dutiyañ ca jhānam samāpajjim . . . sacchikatañ mayā 'ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam tatiyañ ca jhānam . . . paṭhamañ ca jhānam catutthañ ca jhānam . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam suññatañ ca vimokkhā, animittañ ca vimokkhā, appañihitañ ca vimokkhā, suññatañ ca samādhim, animittañ ca samādhim, appañihitañ ca samādhim samāpajjim . . . sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam suññatañ ca samāpattim, animittañ ca samāpattim, appañihitañ ca samāpattim samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam tisso ca vijjā samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇtassā āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-

mañ ca jhānam cattāro ca satipatthāne, cattāro ca sammappadhadhāne, cattāro ca iddhipāde samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pañhamañ ca jhānam pañca ca indriyāni, pañca ca balāni samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pañhamañ ca jhānam satta ca bojjhaṅge, ariyañ ca atthaṅgikam maggām, sotāpattiphalāñ ca, sakadāgāmiphalañ ca, anūgāmiphalañ ca, arahattañ ca samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pañhamañ ca jhānam samāpajjim samāpajjāmi samāpanno — pa — rāgo ca me catto, doso ca me catto, moho ca me catto . . . samukkhetito 'ti bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pañhamañ ca jhānam samāpajjim samāpajjāmi — pa — sacchikatā mayā rāgā ca me . . . dosā ca me . . . mohā ca me cittām vinīvaraṇan ti bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānam tatiyañ ca jhānam, dutiyañ ca jhānam catutthañ ca jhānam samāpajjim . . . mohā ca me cittām vinīvaraṇan ti bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānam pañhamañ ca jhānam samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. . . .

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittām vinīvaraṇam pañhamañ ca jhānam, dutiyañ ca jhānam, tatiyañ ca jhānam, catutthañ ca jhānam samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa — gha —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittām vinīvaraṇam dosā ca me cittām vinīvaraṇan ti bhañantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pañhamañ ca jhānam dutiyañ ca jhānam tatiyañ ca jhānam catutthañ ca jhānam suññatañ ca vimokkhām animittañ ca vimokkhām appanihitāñ ca vimokkhām suññatañ ca samādhīm animittañ ca samādhīm appanihitāñ ca samādhīm suññatañ ca samāpattīm animittañ ca samāpattīm appanihitāñ ca samāpattīm tisso ca vijjā cattāro ca satipatthāne cattāro ca sammappadhadhāne cattāro ca iddhipāde pañca ca indriyāni pañca ca balāni satta ca bojjhaṅge ariyañ ca atthaṅgikam maggām

sotâpattiphalañ ca sakadâgâmiphalañ ca anâgâmiphalañ ca arahattañ ca samâpajjîm samâpajjâmi samâpanno râgo ca me catto doso ca me catto moho ca me catto vanto mutto pahino patinissañtho ukkhetito samukkhetito râgâ ca . . . dosâ ca . . . mohâ ca me cittam vinîvarañan ti bhañantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||3||

âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa pañhamam jhânam samâpajjin ti vattukâmo dutiyam jhânam samâpajjin ti bhañantassa pañvijânantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa, na pañvijânantassa âpatti dukkañassa. anupasampannassa pathamam jhânam samâpajjin ti vattukâmo tatiyam jhânam . . . catutthañ jhânam . . . suñnatam vimokkhâm . . . mohâ me cittam vinîvarañan ti bhañantassa pañvijânantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa, na pañvijânantassa âpatti dukkañassa.

anupasampannassa dutiyam jhânam samâpajjin ti vattukâmo — gha — mohâ me cittam vinîvarañan ti bhañantassa . . . pañhamam jhânam samâpajjin ti bhañantassa pañvijânantassa . . . dukkañassa.

anupasampannassa mohâ me cittam vinîvarañan ti vattukâmo pañhamam jhânam samâpajjin ti bhañantassa . . . dosâ me cittam vinîvarañan ti bhañantassa pañvijânantassa . . . dukkañassa.

anupasampannassa pañhamam ca jhânam dutiyañ ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam catutthañ ca jhânam — gha — dosâ ca me cittam vinîvarañan ti vattukâmo mohâ me cittam vinîvarañan ti bhañantassa pañvijânantassa . . . dukkañassa. — gha —. anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam . . . mohâ ca me cittam vinîvarañan ti vattukâmo pañhamam jhânam samâpajjin ti bhañantassa . . . dukkañassa. ||4||

anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu pañhamam jhânam samâpajji, samâpajjati, samâpanno, so bhikkhu pañhamassa jhânassa lâbhî, vasi, tena bhikkhunâ pañhamam jhânam sacchikatan ti bhañantassa âpatti dukkañassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu dutiyam jhânam, tatiyam jhânam, catutthañ jhânam, suñnatam vimokkhâm . . . arahattam samâpajji, samâpajjati, samâpanno — la — tassa bhikkhuno râgo catto — pa — doso catto — pa —

moho catto vanto . . . samukkhetito, tassa bhikkhuno rāgā . . . dosā . . . mohā cittam vinivaraṇan ti bhaṇtassā āpatti dukkaṭassā. anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu suññāgāre paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno, so bhikkhu suññāgāre catutthassa jhānassa lābhī, vasi, tena bhikkhunā suññāgāre catuttham jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇtassā āpatti dukkaṭassā.

anupasampannassa yo te vihāram paribhuñji, yo te cīvaram paribhuñji, yo te piṇḍapātam paribhuñji, yo te senāsanam paribhuñji, yo te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram pari-bhuñji . . . yena te vihāro paribhutto, yena te cīvaram pari-bhuttam, yena te piṇḍapāto paribhutto, yena te senāsanam paribhuttaṁ, yena te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāro pari-bhutto . . . yam tvam āgamma vihāram adāsi, cīvaram adāsi, piṇḍapātam adāsi, senāsanam adāsi, gilānapaccayabhe-sajjaparikkhāram adāsi, so bhikkhu suññāgāre catuttham jhānam samāpajji . . . tena bhikkhunā suññāgāre catuttham jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇtassā āpatti dukkaṭassā. ||5||

anāpatti upasampannassa bhūtam āroceti, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||6||**2**||

aṭṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto chabbaggi-yehi bhikkhūhi saddhim bhaṇḍanakato hoti. so sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjivā samgham tassā āpattiya parivāsam yāci. tassa samgho tassā āpattiya parivāsam adāsi. tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam aūñatarassa pūgassa samghabhattam hoti. so parivasanto bhattachge āsanapari-yante nisidi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū te upāsake etad avocum: eso āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto tumhākam sambhā-vito kulūpako yen' eva hatthena saddhādeyyam bhuñjati ten' eva hatthena upakkamitvā asuciṁ mōcesi, so sañcetanikam

sukkavisaṭṭhiāpattim āpajjivā samgham tassā āpattiya parivāsam yāci, tassa samgho tassā āpattiya parivāsam adāsi, so parivasanto āsanapariyante nisinno 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khyanti vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhikkhussa dutṭhullam āpattim anupasampannassa ārocessantī — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhussa dutṭhullam āpattim anupasampannassa ārocethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhussa . . . ārocessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa dutṭhullam āpattim anupasampannassa āroceyya aññatra bhikkhusammutiyā, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

dutṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pârājikāni terasa ca samghādisesā.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

Āroceyyā 'ti āroceyya itthiyā vā purisassa vā gahaṭṭhassa vā pabbajitassa vā.

aññatra bhikkhusammutiyā 'ti ṭhapetvā bhikkhusammutim. atthi bhikkhusammuti āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā, atthi bhikkhusammuti kulapariyantā na āpattipariyantā, atthi bhikkhusammuti āpattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca, atthi bhikkhusammuti n' eva āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā. āpattipariyantā nāma āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti ettakāhi āpattihi ārocetabbo 'ti. kulapariyantā nāma kulāni pariggahitāni honti ettakesu kulesu ārocetabbo 'ti. āpattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca nāma āpattiyo ca pariggahitāyo honti kulāni ca pariggahitāni honti ettakāhi āpattihi ettakesu kulesu ārocetabbo 'ti. n' eva āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā nāma āpattiyo ca apariggahitāyo honti kulāni ca apariggahitāni honti. āpattipariyante yā āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti tā āpattiyo ṭhapetvā aññāhi āpattihi āroceti, āpatti pâcittiyyassa. kulapariyante yāni kulāni pariggahitāni

honti tāni kulāni ṭhapetvā aññesu kulesu āroceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. āpattipariyante ca kulapariyante ca yā āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti tā āpattiyo ṭhapetvā yāni kulāni pariggahitāni honti tāni kulāni ṭhapetvā aññāhi āpattihi aññesu kulesu āroceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. n' eva āpattipariyante na kulapariyante anāpatti. || 1 ||

duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā duṭṭhullāpattisaññi anupasampannassa āroceti aññatra bhikkhusammutiyā, āpatti pācittiyassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā vematiko an. ār. aññ. bh., āpatti pācittiyassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā aduṭṭhullāpattisaññi an. ār. aññ. bh., āpatti pācittiyassa. aduṭṭhullam āpattim āroceti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duṭṭhullam vā aduṭṭhullam vā aijjhācāram āroceti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā duṭṭhullāpattisaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā aduṭṭhullāpattisaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti vatthum āroceti no āpattim, āpattim āroceti no vatthum, bhikkhusammutiyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

na vamam.

PĀCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyām viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Āḷavikā bhikkhū navakammañ karontā pathavim khaṇanti pi khaṇāpentī pi. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācentī: kathañ hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā pathavim khaṇissanti pi khaṇāpessanti pi. ekindriyam samanā Sakyaputtiyā jīvam vihethentiti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khīyantānam vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appiechā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācentī: kathañ hi nāma Āḷavikā bhikkhū pathavim khaṇissanti pi khaṇāpessanti pīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pathavim khaṇatha pi khaṇāpetha pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pathavim khaṇissatha pi khaṇāpessatha pi. jīvasaññino hi mogha-

purisā manussā pathaviyā. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu pathavim khaṇeyya vā khanāpeyya vā, pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

pathavī nāma, dve pathaviyo, jātā ca pathavī ajātā ca pathavī. jātā nāma pathavī suddhapāmsu suddhamattikā appapāsāṇā appasakkharā appakaṭhalā appamarumbā appavālikā yebhuyyena pamsu yebhuyyena mattikā; adaḍḍhāpi vuccati jātā pathavī; yo pi pamsupuñjo vā mattikāpuñjo vā atirekacātumāsām ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati jātā pathavī. ajātā nāma pathavī suddhapāsāṇā suddhasakkharā suddhaṭhalā suddhamarumbā suddhavālikā appapāmsu appamattikā yebhuyyena pāsāṇā yebhuyyena sakkharā yebhuyyena kaṭhalā yebhuyyena marumbā yebhuyyena vālikā; dadḍhāpi vuccati ajātā pathavī, yo pi pamsupuñjo vā mattikāpuñjo vā omakacātumāsām ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati ajātā pathavī.

khaṇeyyā 'ti sayam khaṇati, āpatti pâcittiyassa. khanāpeyyā 'ti aññām āṇāpeti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. sakim āṇatto bahukām pi khaṇati, āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

pathaviyā pathavisaññī khaṇati vā khaṇāpeti vā bhindati vā bhedāpeti vā dahati vā dahāpeti vā, āpatti pâcittiyassa. pathaviyā vematiko khaṇati vā . . . dahāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pathaviyā apathavisaññī khaṇati vā . . . dahāpeti vā, anāpatti. apathaviyā pathavisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apathaviyā vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apathaviyā apathavisaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti imam jāna imam dehi imam āhara iminā attho imam kappiyam karohiti bhaṇati, asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

musā, omasa-pesuññām, pada-seyyāya ve duve,
aññatra viññunā, bhūtā, duṭṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā 'ti.
paṭhamo vaggo.

PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Ālaviyam viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Ālavikā bhikkhū navakammam karontā rukkham chindanti pi chedāpentī pi, aññataro pi Ālaviko bhikkhu rukkham chindati, tasmiṃ rukkhe adhivatthā devatā tam bhikkhum etad avoca: mā bhante attano bhavanam kattukāmo mayham bhavanam chinditī. so bhikkhu anādiyanto chindi yeva tassā ca devatāya dārakassa bāhum akotesi. atha kho tassā devatāya etad ahosi: yam nūnāham imam bhikkhum idh' eva jīvitā voropeyyan ti. atha kho tassā devatāya etad ahosi: na kho me tam patirūpam yāham imam bhikkhum idh' eva jīvitā voropeyyam. yam nūnāham bhagavato etam attham āroceyyan ti. atha kho sā devatā yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā bhagavato etam attham ārocesi. sādhu sādhu devate, sādhu kho tvam devate tam bhikkhum jīvitā na voropesi. sac' ajja tvam devate tam bhikkhum jīvitā voropeyyāsi, bahuñ ca tvam devate apuññam pasaveyyāsi. gaccha tvam devate, amukasmim okāse rukkho vivitto, tasmiṃ upagacchā 'ti. manussā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma samañā Sakya-puttiyā rukkham chindissanti pi chedāpessanti pi. ekindriyam samañā Sakya-puttiyā jīvam vihethentīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khiyantānam vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma Ālavikā bhikkhū rukkham chindissanti pi chedāpessanti pīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave rukkham chindatha pi chedāpetha pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā rukkham chindissathāpi chedāpessathāpi. jīva-saññino hi moghapurisā manussā rukkhasmiṃ. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

bhūtagāmapātabyatāya pācittiyan ti. ||1||

bhūtagāmo nāma, pañca bijajātāni, mūlabijam khandhabijam phalubijam aggabijam bijabijañ c' eva pañcamam.

mûlabijam nâma haliddi siñgiveram vacam vacattham ativisam kañukarohinî usiram bhaddamuttakam yâni vâ pan' aññâni pi atthi mûle jâyanti mûle sañjâyanti, etam mûlabijam nâma. khandhabijam nâma assattho nigrodro pilakkho udumbaro kaechako kapiñhano yâni vâ pana aññâni pi atthi khandhe jâyanti khandhe sañjâyanti, etam khandhabijam nâma. phalubijam nâma uechu veļu naļo yâni vâ pan' aññâni pi atthi pabbe jâyanti pabbe sañjâyanti, etam phalubijam nâma. aggabijam nâma ajjukam phanijjakam hiriveram yâni vâ pan' aññâni pi atthi agge jâyanti agge sañjâyanti, etam aggabijam nâma. bijabijam nâma pubbanñam aparañnam yâni vâ pan' aññâni pi atthi bije jâyanti bije sañjâyanti, etam bijabijam nâma. ||1||

bije bijasaññi chindati vâ chedâpeti vâ bhindati vâ bhedâpeti vâ pacati vâ pacâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bije vematiko chindati vâ . . . pacâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkañassa. bije abijasaññi chindati vâ . . . pacâpeti vâ, anâpatti. abije bijasaññi, âpatti dukkañassa. abije vematiko, âpatti dukkañassa. abije abijasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti imam jâna imam dehi imam âhara iminâ attho imam kappiyam karohîti bhañati, asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pañhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anâcâram âcaritvâ samghamajjhâ âpattiyâ anuyuñjiyamâno aññen' aññam pañcarati: ko âpanno kim âpanno kismim âpanno kathañ âpanno kanpi bhañatha kim bhañathâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te . . . vipâcenti: kathañ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo samghamajjhâ âpattiyâ anuyuñjiyamâno aññen' aññam pañcarissati: ko . . . bhañathâ 'ti — pa — saccam kira tvam Channa samghamajjhâ âpattiyâ anuyuñjiyamâno aññen' aññam pañcarasi: ko . . . bhañathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa samghamajjhâ . . . bhañathâ 'ti.

n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa —
 vigarahitvā dhammīm kathām katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :
 tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavā-
 dakaṇ ropetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave ropetabbam.
 byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho nāpetabbo : sunātu
 me bhante saṃgho. ayam Channo bhikkhu saṃghamajjhe
 āpatti�ā anuyuñjiyamāno aññen' aññam paṭicarati. yadi
 saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññā-
 vādakaṇ ropeyya. esā nātti. sunātu me bhante saṃgho.
 ayam Channo . . . paṭicarati. saṃgho Channassa bhikkhu-
 no aññavādakaṇ ropeti. yassāyasmato khamati Channassa
 bhikkhuno aññavādakassa ropanā so tuñh' assa, yassa na
 kkhamati so bhāseyya. ropitam saṃghena Channassa bhi-
 kkhuno aññavādakaṇ. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantam Channam anekapariyāyena
 vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
 imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

aññavādake pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam
 paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe
 āpatti�ā anuyuñjiyamāno aññen' aññam paṭicaranto āpattim
 āpajissāmīti tuñhibhūto saṃgham viheseti. ye te bhikkhū
 appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma āyasmā Channo
 saṃghamajjhe āpatti�ā anuyuñjiyamāno tuñhibhūto saṃgham
 vihesessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Channa saṃgha-
 majjhe āpatti�ā anuyuñjiyamāno tuñhibhūto saṃgham vi-
 hesesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā :
 kathañ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . .
 vihesessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya
 — pa — vigarahitvā dhammīm kathām katvā bhikkhū
 āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno
 vihesakaṇ ropetu. evañ ca pana . . . (*as above, ch. 1;*
instead of aññavādakaṇ read vihesakaṇ; instead of aññen'
aññam paṭicarati read tuñhibhūto saṃgham viheseti) . . .
 imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

aññavādake vihesake pācittiyan ti. ||2||

aññavâdako nâma samghamajjhe vatthusmîm vâ âpattiyâ vâ anuyuñjiyamâno tam na kathetukâmo tam na ugghâtetukâmo aññen' aññam pañcarati : ko âpanno kiñ âpanno kismîm âpanno katham âpanno kañ bhañatha kiñ bhañathâ 'ti, eso aññavâdako nâma.

vihesako nâma samghamajjhe vatthusmîm vâ âpattiyâ vâ anuyuñjiyamâno tam na kathetukâmo tam na ugghâtetukâmo tuñhibhûto samgham viheseti, eso vihesako nâma.

aropite aññavâdake samghamajjhe vatthusmîm vâ âpattiyâ vâ anuyuñjiyamâno tam na kathetukâmo tam na ugghâtetukâmo aññen' aññam pañcarati : ko . . . bhañathâ 'ti, âpatti dukkañassa. aropite vihesake samghamajjhe vatthusmîm . . . na ugghâtetukâmo tuñhibhûto samgham viheseti, âpatti dukkañassa. ropite aññavâdake . . . bhañathâ 'ti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ropite vihesake . . . viheseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi aññavâdake vihesake âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkañassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkañassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ajânanto pucchatî, gilâno na katheti, samghassa bhanñanam vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatîti na katheti, samghabhedo vâ samgharâji vâ bhavissatîti na katheti, adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammam karissatîti na katheti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veñuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Dabbo Mallaputto samghassa senâsanañ ca paññâpeti bhattâni ca uddisati. tena kho pana samayena Metti-yabhummajakâ bhikkhû navakâ c' eva honti appapuññâ

ca, yâni saṅghassa lâmakâni senâsanâni tâni tesam pâpuṇanti lâmakâni ca bhattâni. te âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhû ujjhâpentî: chandâya Dabbo Mallaputto senâsanam paññâpeti chandâya ca bhattâni uddisatîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te . . . vipâcenti: kathañ hi nâma Mettiya-bhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhû ujjhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhi-kkhave Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhû ujjhâpethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhû ujjhâpessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

ujjhâpanake pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ ujjhâpanakam paṭikkhittan ti ettâvatâ bhikkhû sossantiti bhikkhûnam sâmantâ âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam khîyanti: chandâya Dabbo Mallaputto senâsanam paññâpeti chandâya ca bhattâni uddisatîti. ye te . . . (as ch. 1; instead of bhikkhû ujjhâpessatha etc. read khîyissatha) . . . imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

ujjhâpanake khîyanake pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

ujjhâpanakam nâma, upasampannam saṅghena sammataṁ senâsanapaññâpakam vâ bhattuddesakam vâ yâgubhâjakam vâ phalabhâjakam vâ khajjabhâjakam vâ appamattakavissajjakam vâ avaṇṇam kattukâmo ayasaṁ kattukâmo mañkum kattukâmo upasampannaṁ ujjhâpeti vâ khyati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî ujjhâpanake khyanaKE âpatti pâcittiyyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ujjh. kh. âpatti pâcittiyyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî ujjh. kh. âpatti pâcittiyyassa. anupasampannam ujjhâpeti vâ khyati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampannam saṅghena asammataṁ senâsanapaññâpakam vâ . . . mañkum kattukâmo upasampannam vâ anupasampannam vâ ujjhâpeti vâ

khiyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam saṅghena
sammataṁ vā asammataṁ vā senāsanapaññāpakam vā . . .
mañkum kattukāmo upasampannam vā anupasampannam vā
ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakanme
dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakanme
vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakanme adhamma-
kammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontam
ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā
'ti. ||3||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhū hemantike kâle ajjhokâse senāsanam
paññāpetvā kâyaṁ otâpento kâle ârocite tam pakkamantâ n'
eva uddhariṁsu na uddharâpesum anāpuccchâ pakkamim̄su.
senāsanam ovaṭṭham hoti. ye te bhikkhū appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhū ajjhokâse senāsanam
paññāpetvâ tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddharissanti na uddha-
râpessanti anāpuccchâ pakkamissanti, senāsanam ovaṭṭhan ti.
atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ârocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave
bhikkhū ajjhokâse — la — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam
sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṅghikam mañcam vā pîṭham vā
bhisiṁ vā kocchaṁ vā ajjhokâse santharitvā vā santharâ-
petvā vā tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na
uddharâpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ajjhokâse vasitvâ kâlass'
eva senāsanam atiharanti. addasa kho bhagavâ te bhikkhū
kâlass' eva senāsanam atiharante, disvâna etasmim̄ nidâne
etasmim̄ pakaraṇe dhammim̄ katham katvâ bhikkhū
âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave atṭha mâse avassikasamkete

maṇḍape vā rukkhamūle vā yattha kākā vā kulaṭā vā na
ñhananti tattha senāsanam nikhipitun ti. ||2||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
samghikānāma samghassa dinnañ hoti paricattam.
mañco nāma, cattāro mañcā, masārako bundikābaddho
kuñjrapādako āhaccapādako.

pīṭham nāma, cattāri pīṭhāni, masārakām bundikābaddham
kuñjrapādakām āhaccapādakām.
bhisi nāma pañca bhisiyo uṇṇabhisi colabhisi vākabhisi
tinabhisi pañṇabhisi.

koccham nāma vākamayam vā usiramayam vā muñjama-
yam vā babbajamayam vā anto sañveṭhetvā baddham hoti.

santharitvā 'ti sayam santharitvā. santharāpetvā 'ti
aññām santharāpetvā. anupasampannam santharāpeti, tassa
palibodho. upasampannam santharāpeti, santhārakassa
palibodho.

tañi pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyā 'ti na sayam uddha-
reyya. na uddharāpeyyā 'ti na aññām uddharāpeyya.

anāpuccham vā gaccheyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmaneram
vā ārāmikām vā anāpucchā majjhimassa purisassa ledḍupātām
atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sañghike sañghikasaññī ajjhokāse santharitvā vā santha-
rāpetvā vā tañi pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddha-
rāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa.
sañghike vematiko — la — sañghike puggalikasaññī ajjhokāse . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. cimilikām vā
uttarattharanām vā bhummatharanām vā tattikām vā
cammakhaṇḍam vā pādapuñchnām vā phalakapīṭham vā
ajjhokāse . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike
sañghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññassa
puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati,
āpuccham gacchati, otāpento gacchati, kenaci palibuddham
hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû sahâyakâ honti. te vasantâpi ekato 'va vasanti pakkamantâpi ekato 'va pakkamanti. te aññatarasmim samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddhariñsu na uddharâpesum anâpucchâ pakkamimsu. senâsanam upacikâhi khâyitam hoti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddharissanti na uddharâpessanti anâpucchâ pakkamissanti, senâsanam upacikâhi khâyitan ti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum — la — saccam kira bhikkhave sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû samghike vihâre . . . n' eva uddhariñsu na uddharâpesum anâpucchâ pakkamimsu . . . khâyitan ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ samghike vihâre . . . khâyitam. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharâpeyya anâpuccham vâ gaccheyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sañghiko nâma vihâro sañghassa dinno hoti paricatto.

seyyam nâma bhisi cimilikâ uttarattharañam bhummattha-rañam tañjikâ cammakhañdo nisidanañ pacattharañam tiñap-santhâro paññasanthâro.

santharitvâ 'ti sayam santharitvâ. santharâpetvâ 'ti aññam santharâpetvâ.

tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyâ 'ti na sayam uddhareyya. na uddharâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam uddharâpeyya. anâpuccham vâ gaccheyyâ 'ti bhikkhum vâ sâmaneram vâ ârà-

mi^mikam vā anāpu^mechā parikkhittassa ārāmassa parikkhepam atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa ārāmassa upacāram atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sa^mghike sa^mghikasaññi seyyam santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpu^mecham vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. sa^mghike nematiko seyyam . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. sa^mghike puggalikasaññi seyyam . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. vihārassa upacāre vā upaṭṭhānasālāyam vā mañḍape vā rukkhamūle vā seyyam . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. mañcam vā piṭham vā vihāre vā vihārass' upacāre vā upaṭṭhānasālāyam vā mañḍape vā rukkhamūle vā santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike sa^mghikasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati, āpu^mecham gacchati, kenaci palibuddham hoti, sāpekkho gantvā tattha ṭhito āpu^mechati, kenaci palibuddho hoti, āpādāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū varaseyyāyo pali-buddhanti. therā bhikkhū vuṭṭhāpentī. atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam etad ahosi : kena nu kho mayam upāyena idh' eva vassam vaseyyāmā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyam kappenti yassa sambādho bhavissati so pakkamissatiti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyam kappessantiti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . .

ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave there . . . kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ there . . . kapessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihâre jânam pubbupagatam bhikkhum anupakhajja seyyam kappeyya yassa sambâdho bhavissati so pakkamissatîti etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññam, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti — la —.

sañghiko nâma vihâro sañghassa dinno hoti paricatto.

jânâti nâma, vuḍḍho 'ti jânâti, gilâno 'ti jânâti, sañghassa dinno 'ti jânâti.

anupakhajjâ 'ti anupavisitvâ.

seyyam kappeyyâ 'ti mañcassa vâ pîthassa vâ pavasantassa vâ nikhamantassa vâ upacâre seyyam santharati vâ santharâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisidati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti anupakhajja seyyam kappetum. ||1||

sañghike sañghikasaññi anupakhajja seyyam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. sañghike vematiko an. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyyassa. sañghike puggalikasaññi an. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyyassa. mañcassa vâ pîthassa vâ pavasantassa vâ nikhamantassa vâ upacâram thapetvâ seyyam santharati vâ santharâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisidati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. vihârassa upacâre vâ upaṭṭhanasâlâyam vâ mañḍape vâ rukkhamûle vâ ajjhokâse vâ seyyam santharati vâ santharâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisidati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike sañghikasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilâno pavasi, sîtena vâ uñhena vâ pîlito pavasi, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PĀCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū aññataram paccanti-mārañ mahāvihārañ paṭisamkharonti idha mayām vassamā vasissāmā 'ti. addasamuñ kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū vihārañ paṭisamkharonte, disvāna evam āhamsu : ime āvuso sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū vihārañ paṭisamkharonti. handa ne vutthāpessāmā 'ti. ekacce evam āhamsu : āgamethāvuso yāva paṭisamkharonti, paṭisamkhate vutthāpessāmā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū etad avocum : utthetāvuso, amhākam vihāro pāpuṇātīti. nanu āvuso paṭigaco' eva ācikkhitabbam, mayāñ c' aññam paṭisamkhareyyāmā 'ti. nanu āvuso saṅghiko vihāro 'ti. āmāvuso saṅghiko vihāro 'ti. utthetāvuso, amhākam vihāro pāpuṇātīti. mahallako āvuso vihāro, tumhe pi vasatha mayām pi vasissāmā 'ti. utthetāvuso, amhākam vihāro pāpuṇātīti kuptā anattamanā givāyam gabetvā nikkaḍḍhanti. te nikkaḍḍhiyamānā rodanti. bhikkhū evam āhamsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kuptā anattamanā amhe saṅghikā vihārā nikkaḍḍhantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kuptā anattamanā bhikkhū saṅghikā vihārā nikkaḍḍhissantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kuptā . . . nikkaḍḍhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kuptā . . . nikkaḍḍhissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum kupto anattamano saṅghikā vihārā nikkaḍḍheyya vā nikkaḍḍhāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.
 kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho áhatacitto khilajáto.
 sañghiko náma viháro samghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.
 nikkađđheyyá 'ti gabbhe gahetvâ pamukham nikkađđhati,
 ápatti pâcittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvâ bahi nikkađđhati,
 ápatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvâre atikká-
 meti, ápatti pâcittiyassa. nikkađđhâpeyyá 'ti, aññam ána-
 peti, ápatti dukkaṭassa. sakim áñatto bahuke pi dvâre atikká-
 meti, ápatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sañghike samghikasaññi kupito anattamano nikkađđhati
 vâ nikkađđhâpeti vâ, ápatti pâcittiyassa. sañghike vema-
 tiko kupito . . . nikkađđhâpeti vâ, ápatti pâcittiyassa.
 sañghike puggalikasaññi kupito . . . nikkađđhâpeti vâ,
 ápatti pâcittiyassa. tassa parikkhâram nikkađđhati vâ
 nikkađđhâpeti vâ, ápatti dukkaṭassa. vihârassa upacârâ
 vâ upatthânasâlâya vâ manḍapâ vâ rukkhamûlâ vâ ajjhokâsâ
 vâ nikkađđhati vâ nikkađđhâpeti vâ, ápatti dukkaṭassa.
 tassa parikkhâram n. vâ n. vâ, ápatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
 sampannam vihârâ vâ vihârassa upacârâ vâ . . . ajjhokâsâ
 vâ n. vâ n. vâ, ápatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhâram n. vâ
 n. vâ, ápatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike sañghikasaññi, ápatti
 dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, ápatti dukkaṭassa. pugga-
 like puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike ápatti dukkaṭassa,
 attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti alajjim nikkađđhati vâ nikkađđhâpeti vâ, tassa
 parikkhâram n. vâ n. vâ, ummattakam n. vâ n. vâ, tassa
 parikkhâram n. vâ n. vâ, bhañdanakârakam kalahakârakam
 vivâdakârakam bhassakârakam samghe adhikarapakârakam n.
 vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâram n. vâ n. vâ, antevâsikam vâ saddhi-
 vihârikam vâ na sammâvattantam n. vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâ-
 ram n. vâ n. vâ, ummattakassa, ádikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiñđikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena dve bhikkhū samghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā eko hetṭhā viharati eko upari. uparimo bhikkhu āhaccapādakam mañcam sahasā abhinisidi. mañcapādo nippaṭitvā hetṭhimassa bhikkhuno matthake avatthāsi, so bhikkhu vissaram akāsi. bhikkhū upadhāvitvā tam bhikkhum etad avocum: kissa tvam āvuso vissaram akāsiti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhbūnam etam attham ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma bhikkhu samghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam sahasā abhinisidissatiti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum —la—. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu samghike . . . abhinisida-siti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa samghike . . . abhinisidissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya —pa— evañ ca pana bhikkhave imañ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam vā pīṭham vā abhinisideyya vā abhinipajjeyya vā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṅghiko nāma vihāro saṅghassa dinno hoti paricatto.

vehāsakuṭi nāma majjhimassa purisassa asisaghaṭṭā.

āhaccapādako nāma mañco aṅge vijjhītvā ṭhito hoti. āhaccapādakam nāma pīṭham aṅge vijjhītvā ṭhitam hoti.

abhinisideyyā 'ti, tasmiṁ abhinisidati, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyā 'ti tasmiṁ abhinipajjati, āpatti pācitti-yassa. ||1||

saṅghike saṅghikasaññi uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapāda-kam mañcam vā pīṭham vā abhinisidati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṅghike vematiko —la— saṅghike puggalikasaññi . . . abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. puggalike saṅghikasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti avehāsakuṭiyā, sisaghaṭṭāya, hetṭhā aparibhogam hoti, padaraśaṇitam hoti, paṭāni dinnā hoti, tasmiṁ ṭhito gaṇhati vā laggeti vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

atthamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Channassa upatîhâko mahâmatto âyasmato Channassa vihâram kârâpeti. atha kho âyasmâ Channo katapariyositam vihâram punappunam châdâpeti punappunam limpâpeti. atibhârito vihâro paripati. atha kho âyasmâ Channo tiñâñ ca katîhañ ca sañkâddhanto aññatarassa brâhmañassa yavakhettam dûsesi. atha kho so brâhmaño ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : kathañ hi nâma bhaddantâ amhâkam yavakhettam dûsessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa brâhmañassa ujjhâyantassa khîyantassa vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo katapariyositam vihâram punappunam châdâpessati punappunam limpâpessati, atibhârito vihâro paripatiti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tvam Channa katapariyositam . . . paripatiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa katapariyositam . . . paripati. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

mahallako pana bhikkhunâ vihâram kârayamânena yâva dvârakosâ aggalatthapanâya alokasandhiparikammâya dvittiechadanassa pariyâyam appaharite thitena adhitthâtabbam. tato ce uttari appaharite pi thito adhitthâheyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

mahallako nâma vihâro sassâmiko vuccati.

vihâro nâma ullitto vâ hoti avalitto vâ ullittâvalitto vâ.

kârayamânena 'ti karonto vâ kârâpento vâ.

yâva dvârakosâ 'ti piñhasamghâtassa samantâ hatthapâsâ.

aggalatthapanâyâ 'ti dvâratthapanâya.

alokasandhiparikammâya 'ti vâtapânâparikammâya setavañnam kâlavâñnam gerukaparikammam mälâkammam latâkammam makaradantakam pañcapatthikam.

dvitticchadanassa pariyyāyam appaharite thitena adhiṭṭhabban ti, haritam nāma pubbaṇṇam aparaṇṇam. sace harite thito adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. maggena chādentassa dve magge adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyam maggām ānāpetvā pakkamitabbam. pariyyāyena chādentassa dve pariyyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyam pariyyāyam ānāpetvā pakkamitabbam.

tato ce uttari appaharite pi thito adhiṭṭhaheyyā 'ti, iṭṭhakāya chādentassa iṭṭhakiṭṭhakāya āpatti pācittiyassa. silāya chādentassa silāya silāya āpatti pācittiyassa. sudhāya chādentassa piñde piñde āpatti pācittiyassa. tiñena chādentassa karale karale āpatti pācittiyassa. paññena chādentassa panne panne āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

atirekadvittipariyyāye atirekasaññī adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekadvittipariyyāye vematiko adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. atir. ūnakasaññī adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakadvittipariyyāye atirekasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. ūnakasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dvittipariyyāye, ūnakadvittipariyyāye, leñe, guhāya, tiñakuṭikāya, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, vāsāgāram ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyam viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Āḷavikā bhikkhū navakammañ karontā jānam sappāṇakam udakañ tiñam pi mattikam pi siñcanti pi siñcāpentī pi. ye te bhikkhū appiechā . . . vipācentī: kathañ hi nāma Āḷavikā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam . . . siñcāpessanti piti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānam sappāṇakam . . . siñcāpetha pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam sappāṇakam . . . siñcāpessatha pi.

n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam sappâñakam udakam tiñam vâ mattikam vâ siñceyya vâ siñcâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâmâ sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti.

siñceyyâ 'ti sayam siñcati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. siñcâpeyyâ 'ti añnam âñâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. sakim âñatto bahu-kam pi siñcati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

sappâñake sappâñakasaññi tiñam vâ mattikam vâ siñcati vâ siñcâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. sappâñake vematiko . . . siñcâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkañassa. sappâñake appâñaka-saññi . . . siñcâpeti vâ, anâpatti. appâñake sappâñakasaññi, âpatti dukkañassa. appâñake vematiko, âpatti dukkañassa. appâñake appâñakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddânam :

bhûtam, aññâya, ujjhâyam, pakkamantena te duve,
pubbe, nikkadâhan'-âhacca dvâra-sappâñakena câ 'ti.

bhûtagâmavaggo dutiyo.

PÂCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadantâ lâbhino honti cavarapinñapâtasenâsanagilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhârânam. atha kho chabbaggyânam bhikkhûnam etad ahosi: etarahi kho âvuso therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadantâ lâbhino honti cîvara-parikkhârânam. handâvuso mayam pi bhikkhuniyo ovadâmâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ etad avocum: amhe

pi bhaginiyo upasam̄kamatha, mayam pi ovadissāmā 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasam̄kamīmsu, upasam̄kamitvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidīmsu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīnam parittañ ñeva dhammīm katham katvā divasañ tiracchānakathāya vītināmetvā uyyojesum gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena bhagavā ten' upasam̄kamīmsu, upasam̄kamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam atṭhamsu. ekamantam thitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etad avoca : kacci bhikkhuniyo ovādo iddho ahositi. kuto bhante ovādo iddho bhavissati, ayyā chabbaggiyā parittañ ñeva . . . uyyojesun ti. atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahāmsesi. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā . . . sampahāmsitā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkamīmsu. atha kho bhagavā etasmīm nidāne etasmīm pakaraṇe bhikkhusam̄gham sannipātāpetvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīnam parittañ ñeva . . . uyyojethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunīnam parittañ ñeva . . . uyyojessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammīm katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunovādakam sammannitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. paṭhamam bhikkhu yācitabbo, yācitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo : sunātu me bhante saṅgho. yadi saṅghassa pattakallam saṅgho itthannāmam bhikkhum bhikkhunovādakam sammanneyya. esā fiatti. sunātu me bhante saṅgho. saṅgho itthannāmam bhikkhum bhikkhunovādakam sammannati. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunovādakassa sammuti . . . bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — la — tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi : sunātu me . . . bhāseyya. sammato saṅghena itthannāmo bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā chabbaggiye bhikkhū anekapariyāyena

vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena therâ bhikkhû sammatâ bhikkhuniyo ovadantâ tath' eva lâbhino honti cîvarapiñçapâtasenâsanagilânâpacceyabhesajjaparikkhârânam. atha kho chabbaggyânam bhikkhûnam etad ahosi : etarahi kho âvuso therâ bhikkhû sammatâ bhikkhuniyo ovadantâ tath' eva lâbhino honti cîvara°parikkhârânam. handâvuso mayam pi nissimam gantvâ aññamaññam bhikkhunovâdakam sammannitvâ bhikkhuniyo ovadâmâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggyâ bhikkhû nissimam gantvâ aññ. bh. samm. bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ etad avocum : mayam pi bhaginiyo sammatâ, amhe pi upasamkamatha, mayam pi ovadissâmâ 'ti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo . . . (etc. as above, ch. 1) . . . vigarahitvâ dhammiñ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave atthah' añgehi samannâgatañ bhikkhuñ bhikkhunovâdakam sammannitum : silavâ hoti pâtimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharati âcâragocarasampanno añumattesu vajjesu bhayadassâvî samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu, bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammâ âdikalyâñ majhe kalyâñ pariyo sânakalyâñ sâttham sabyañjanam kevalapari-puññam parisuddham brahmaçariyam abhivadanti tathârûp' assa dhammâ bahussutâ honti dhâtâ vacasâ paricitâ manasânupekkhitâ ditthiyâ suppatividdhâ, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena svâgatâni honti suvibhattâni suppavattîni suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyañjanaso, kalyâñavâco hoti kalyânavâkkaraño, yebhuyyena bhikkhuninam piyo hoti manâpo, pañibalo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, na kho pan' etam bhagavantam uddissa pabbajitâya kâsâyatthavasanâya garudhamman ajjhâpannapubbo hoti, visativasso vâ hoti atirekavisativasso vâ. anujânâmi bhikkhave imehi atthah' añgehi samannâgatañ bhikkhuñ bhikkhunovâdakam sammannitum ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

asammato nāma ñatticatutthena kammaṇa asammato.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti atthahi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācitti-yassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekato upasampannam ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Tena sammataṇa bhikkhunā pariveṇam sammajjivtā pāniyam paribhojaniyam upatṭhāpetvā āsanam paññāpetvā dutiyam gahetvā nisiditabbam. bhikkhunihi tattha gantvā tam bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantam nisiditabbam. Tena bhikkhunā pucchitabbā: samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇanti, vattanti bhaginiyo attha garudhammā 'ti. sace vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetabbo. sace na vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti, osāretabbā: vassasatupasampannāya bhikkhuniyā tadahupasampannassa bhikkhuno abhivādanam pacceṭṭhānam añjalikammanam sāmicikammam kātabbam; ayam pi dhammo sakkatvā garukatvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṇ anatikkamaniyo. na bhikkhuniyā abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasiṭtabbam; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. anvaddhammāsaṇ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusamghato dve dhammā paccāsimisitabbā uposathapucchakañ ca ovādupasamkamanañ ca; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. vassam vutthāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosamghe tīhi thānehi pavāretabbam ditthena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. garudhammam ajjhāpannāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosamghe pakkhamānattam caritabbam; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamānāya ubhatosamghe upasampadā pariyesitabbā; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. na bhikkhuniyā kenaci pariyyena bhikkhu akkositabbo paribhāsitabbo; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. ajjatagge ovaṭo bhikkhuninām bhikkhūsu vacanapatho, anovaṭo bhikkhūnam bhikkhunisu vacanapatho; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇtam aūñam dhammam bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sace vagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇtam attha garudhamme bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ovādam aniyāyādetvā aūñam dhammam bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

adhammakamme adhammakkammasaññi vaggam bhikkhu-nisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakkammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunisañgham vematiko ovadati, āpatti pâcittiyassa. adh. adh. v. bh. samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko vaggam bhikkhunisañgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammadakkammasaññi vaggam bhikkhuni-samgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme adhammakkammasaññi samaggam bhikkhunisañgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko samaggam bhikkhunisañgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammadakkammasaññi samaggam bhikkhunisañgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pâcittiyassa.

dhammadakkamme adhammakkammasaññi vaggam bhikkhuni-samgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammadakkamme vematiko vaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammadakkamme dhammadakkammasaññi vaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammadakkamme adhammakkammasaññi samaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammadakkamme vematiko samaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammadakkamme dhammadakkammasaññi samaggam bhikkhu-nisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . vematiko ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesañ dento, paripuccham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, pañham puechatī, pañham puttho katheti, aññass' atthāya bhaṇtam bhikkhuniyo suṇanti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

PÂCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadanti pariyāyena. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Cūlapanthakassa pariyāyo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum. bhikkhuniyo evam āhamsu : na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ūeva dāni udānam ayyo Cūlapanthako punappunam bhanissatiti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā Cūlapanthako ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā āyasmantam Cūlapanthakam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidimsu, ekamantam nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Cūlapanthako etad avoca : samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti. vattanti bhaginiyo atthā garudhammā 'ti. vattant' ayyā 'ti. eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetvā imam udānam punappunam abhāsi :

adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato
sokā na bhavanti tādino upasantassa sadā satimato 'ti.

bhikkhuniyo evam āhamsu : nanu avocumhā na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ūeva dāni udānam ayyo Cūlapanthako punappunam bhanissatiti. assosi kho āyasmā Cūlapanthako tāsam bhikkhuninam imam kathāsallāpam. atha kho āyasmā Cūlapanthako vehāsam abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe cañkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti dhūmāyati pi pajjalati pi antarāpi dhāyati tañ ūeva udānam bhanati aññañ ca bahum buddhavacanam. bhikkhuniyo evam āhamsu : acchariyañ vata bho abbhutam vata bho na vata no ito pubbe ovādo evam iddho bhūtapubbo yathā ayyassa Cūlapanthakassā 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Cūlapanthako tā bhikkhuniyo yāva samandhakārā ovaditvā uyyojesi gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālass' eva nagaram pavisanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : abrahmacāriniyo imā bhikkhuniyo, ārāme bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ vasitvā idāni nagaram pavisantiti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussā-

nam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . .
 vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Cûlapanthako atthamgate
 suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadissatîti — la —. saccam kira tvam
 Cûlapanthaka atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadasiti.
 saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
 nâma tvam Cûlapanthaka . . . ovadissasi. n' etam Cûla-
 panthaka appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana
 bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

sammato ce pi bhikkhu atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo
 ovadeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

sammato nâma ñatticatutthena kammena sammato.
 atthamgate suriye 'ti oggate suriye.

bhikkhuniyo nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

ovadeyyâ 'ti âtthahi vâ garudhammehi aññena vâ dhamme-
 na ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

atthamgate atthamgatasâññi ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
 atthamgate vematiko ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. attham-
 gate anatthamgatasâññi ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekato-
 upasampannam ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthamgate
 atthamgatasâññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthamgate vema-
 tiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthamgate anatthamgatasâññi,
 anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti uddesam dento, paripuccham dento, osârehi ayyâ
 'ti vuccamâno osâreti, pañham pucehati, pañham puttho
 katheti, aññass' atthâya bhaṇtam bhikkhuniyo supanti,
 sikkhamânâya, sâmañeriyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ
 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Ka-
 pilavatthusmim Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana sama-
 yena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunûpassayam upa-
 samkamityâ chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhu-
 niyo chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : eth' ayye

ovādaṃ gamissāmā 'ti. yam hi mayaṃ ayye gaccheyyāma ovādassa kāraṇā, ayyā chabbaggyā idh' eva amhe ovadantiti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayam upasamkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadissantīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayam . . . ovadissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . ovadathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . ovadissatha, n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha: yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayam upasamkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī gilānā hoti. therā bhikkhū yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasamkamīṣsu, upasamkamitvā Mahāpajāpatim Gotamī etad avocum: kacci te Gotami khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyan ti. na me ayyā khamanīyam na yāpanīyam. iṅgh' ayyā dhammam desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhunūpassayam upasamkamitvā bhikkhuniyā dhammam desetun ti kukkuccāyantā na desesum. atha kho bhagavā pubbañhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā paññatte āsane nisidi. nisajja kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatim Gotamī etad avoca: kacci te Gotami khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyan ti. pubbe me bhante therā bhikkhū āgantvā dhammam desenti, tena me phāsu hoti. idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccāyantā na desenti, tena me na phāsu hotiti. atha kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatim Gotamī dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsetvā utthāyāsanā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmīm nidāne etasmīm pakaraṇe dhammīm katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunūpassayam upasamkamitvā gilānam bhikkhunīm ovaditum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṁ upasam̄kamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo : gilānā hoti bhikkhuni, ayaṁ tattha samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
bhikkhunūpassayo nāma yattha bhikkhuniyo ekarattam pī vasanti.

upasam̄kamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.
bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosam̄ghe upasampannā.
ovadeyyā 'ti aṭṭhahi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācitti-yassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayam.
gilānā nāma bhikkhuni na sakkoti ovādāya vā samvāsāya vā gantuṇ. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññī bhikkhunūpassayaṁ upasam̄kamitvā aññatra samayā ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematiko . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya anupasampannasaññī . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekatoupasampannāya ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, uddesam̄ dento, paripucchaṁ dento . . .
(as Pāc. XXII. 2. 3) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantā lābhino honti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaceayabhesajjaparikkhārānam. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evam vadanti : na bahukatā therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, āmisahetu therā bhikkhū

bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evam vakkhanti: na bahukatā . . . ovadantīti — pa —. saccām kira tumhe bhikkhave evam vadetha: na bahukatā . . . ovadantīti. saccām bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā evam vakkhatha: na bahukatā . . . ovadantīti. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu evam vadeyya: āmisahetu therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

āmisahetu 'ti cīvarahetu piṇḍapātahetu senāsanahetu gilā-napaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu sakkārahetu garukārahetu mānanahetu vandanahetu pūjanahetu.

evam vadeyyā 'ti upasampannam samghena sammataṁ bhikkhunovādakam avaṇṇam kattukāmo ayasaṁ kattukāmo mañkum kattukāmo evam vadeti: cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovadatīti bhaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī evam vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko evam vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī evam vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannam samghena asammataṁ bhikkhunovādakam avaṇṇam k. ayasaṁ k. mañkum k. evam vadeti: cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovadatīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam samghena sammataṁ vā asammataṁ vā bhikkhunovādakam avaṇṇam kattukāmo . . . bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovadantaṁ bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Sâvatthiyam aññatarissâ visikhâya piñdâya carati. aññatarâpi bhikkhuni tassâ visikhâya piñdâya carati. atha kho so bhikkhu tam bhikkhuniñ etad avoca : gaccha bhagini amukasmiñ okâse bhikkhâ diyyatîti. sâpi kho evam âha : gacch' ayya asukasmiñ okâse bhikkhâ diyyatîti. te abhiñhadassanena sanditthâ abesum. tena kho pana samayena sañghassa cîvaram bhâjjiyati. atha kho sâ bhikkhuniñ ovâdam gantvâ yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam bhikkhun abhivâdetvâ ekamantañ atthâsi. ekamantañ thitam kho tam bhikkhuniñ so bhikkhu etad avoca : ayam me bhagini cîvarapañviso, sâdiyissasiti. âm' ayya dubbalacîvara 'mhîti. atha kho so bhikkhu tassâ bhikkhuniyâ cîvaran adâsi. so pi kho bhikkhu dubbalacîvaro hoti. bhikkhû tam bhikkhun etad avocum : karohi dâni te âvuso cîvaran ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhûnam etam atthañ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram dassatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram adâsiti. saccam bhagavâ. ñâtikâ te bhikkhu aññâtikâ 'ti. aññâtikâ bhagavâ 'ti. aññâtako moghapurisa aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ na jânâti patirûpam vâ apatirûpam vâ santam vâ asantam vâ. katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram dassasi. n' etañ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha : yo pana bhikkhu aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram dadeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ bhikkhûnam pârivattakam cîvaram na denti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ amhâkam pârivattakam

cīvaraṁ na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsaṁ bhikkhu-nīnam . . . vipācentinām. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . āro-cesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmīm nidañne etasmīm pakarane dhammīm katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhi-kkhave pañcannam pārivattakam dātuṁ : bhikkhussa, bhikkhuniyā, sikkhamānāya, sāmañerassa, sāmañeriyā. anujānāmi bikkhave imesam pañcannam pārivattakam dātuṁ. evaṁ ca pana bikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ dadeyya aññatra pārivattakā, pācittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāma-hayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

cīvaraṁ nāma channam cīvarānam aññatarām cīvaraṁ vikappanupagapacchimam.

aññatra pārivattakā 'ti ṭhapetvā pārivattakam deti, āpatti pācittiyyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī cīvaraṁ deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti pācittiyyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya nātikasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyyassa. ekatoupan-sampannāya cīvaraṁ deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya nātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti nātikāya, pārivattakam, parittenā vā vipulam vipulena vā parittam, bhikkhunī vissāsam gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, cīvaraṁ ṭhapetvā aññam parikkhāram deti, sikkhamānāya, sāmañeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 3 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi paṭṭho hoti cīvarakammam kātum.

aññatarà bhikkhuni yenâyasmâ Udâyi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ âyasmantam Udâyim etad avoca : sâdhu me bhante ayyo cîvaram sibbetû 'ti. atha kho âyasmâ Udâyi tassâ bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbetvâ surattam suparikamma-katañ katvâ majjhe pañjhânacittam vuññhapetvâ samharitvâ nikhipi. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni yenâyasmâ Udâyi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ âyasmantam Udâyim etad avoca : kahan tam bhante cîvaran ti. handa bhagini imam cîvaram, yathâsamphañtam haritvâ nikhipitvâ yadâ bhikkhuniñamgo ovâdam âgacchati tadâ imam cîvaram pârupitvâ bhikkhunisamghassa piññhito piññhito âgacchâ 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni tam cîvaram yathâsamphañtam haritvâ yadâ bhikkhunisamgho ovâdam âgacchati tadâ tam cîvaram pârupitvâ bhikkhunisamghassa piññhito piññhito âgacchati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : yâva chinnikâ imâ bhikkhuniyo dhuttikâ ahirikâyo, yatra hi nâmam cîvare pañjhânacittam vuññhapessantiti. bhikkhuniyo evam âhamsu : kass' idam kamman ti. ayyassa Udâyissâ 'ti. ye pi te chinnakâ dhuttakâ ahirikâ tesam pi evarûpam na sobheyya, kim pan' ayyassa Udâyissâ 'ti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnañ etam attham ârocesum. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâmam âyasmâ Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbessatiti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbesiti. saccam bhagavâ. nâtikâ te Udâyi aññâtikâ 'ti. aññâtikâ bhagavâ 'ti. aññâtako moghapurisa aññâtikâya na jânati patirûpam vâ apatirûpam vâ pâsâdikam vâ apâsâdikam vâ. katham hi nâmam tvam moghapurisa aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbessasi. n' etañ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pâsâdâya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbeyya vâ sibbâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

aññâtikâ nâmam mâtito vâ pitito vâ yâva sattamâ pitâma-hayugâ asambaddhâ.

bhikkhuni nâmam ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

cîvaram nâmam channam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaram.

sibbeyyā 'ti sayam sibbeti, ārāpathē ārāpathē pācitti-yassa. sibbāpeyyā 'ti aññam āñāpeti, pātatti pācittiyassa. sakim āñatto bahukam pi sibbeti, pātatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī cīvaraṁ sibbeti vā sibbāpeti vā, pātatti pācittiyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya ñātikasaññī . . . pātatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupasampannāya cīvaraṁ sibbeti vā sibbāpeti vā, pātatti dukkaṭassā. ñātikāya aññātikasaññī, pātatti dukkaṭassā. ñātikāya ñātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ñātikāya, cīvaraṁ ṭhapetvā aññam parikkhāraṁ sibbeti vā sibbāpeti vā, sikkhamānāya, sāmañeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: yath' eva mayam sapajāpatikā āhiṇḍāma, evam ev' ime samanā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunīhi saddhiṁ āhiṇḍanti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīhi . . . paṭipajjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunīhi . . . paṭipajjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmanta-ram pi, pācittiyān ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca bhikkhu-

niyo ca Sâketâ Sâvatthim addhânamaggam pañipannâ honti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim gamissâmâ 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam pañipajjitum. tumhe vâ pañhamam gacchatha mayam vâ gamissâmâ 'ti. ayyâ bhante aggapurisâ, ayyâ 'va pañhamam gacchantû 'ti. atha kho tâsañ bhikkhuninam pacchâ gacchantinam antarâ magge corâ acehindiñsu ca dûsesum ca. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhuninam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nîdâne etasmim pakarañe dhammin katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave satthagamaniye magge sâsañkasammate sappañibhaye bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam pañipajjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam pañipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyan. tatthâyan samayo: satthagamaniyo hoti maggo sâsañkasammatto sappañibhayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.
saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhâyâ 'ti gacchâma bhagini gacchâm' ayya, gacchâm' ayya gacchâma bhagini, aja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti samvidahati, âpatti dukkatañassa.

antamaso gâmantaram piti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyyassa. agâmake araññe addhayojane addhayojane âpatti pâcittiyyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti thapetvâ samayam.

satthagamaniyo nâma maggo na sakkâ hoti vinâ satthena gantum. sâsañkam nâma tasmin magge corânam nivitthokâso dissati bhuttokâso dissati thitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati nipannokâso dissati. sappañibhayañ nâma tasmin magge corehi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoñitâ dissanti.

sappaṭibhayam gantvā appaṭibhayam dassitvā uyyojetabbā gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. ||1||

saṃvidahite saṃvidahitasaññī ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi aññatratā samayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃvidahite vematiko . . . saṃvidahite asaṃvidahitasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu saṃvidahati, bhikkhunī na saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite saṃvidahitasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite asaṃvidahita-saññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, asaṃvidahitvā gacchati, bhikkhunī saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, visaṃketena gacchanti, āpādāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

sattamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunihi saddhiṁ saṃvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūhanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: yath' eva mayam sapajāpatikā nāvāya kīlāma, evam ev' ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunihi saddhiṁ saṃvidhāya nāvāya kīlāntiti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunihi saddhiṁ saṃvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūhissantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunihi saddhiṁ saṃvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunihi . . . abhirūhissatha. n' etam moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhiṁ saṃvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû ca bhikkhu-niyo ca Sâketâ Sâvatthîm addhânamaggam pañipannâ honti. antarâ magge nadi taritabbâ hoti. atha kho tâ bhikkuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim uttarissâmâ 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekam nâvam abhirûhitum, tumhe vâ pañhamam uttaratha mayam vâ uttarissâmâ 'ti. ayyâ bhante aggapurisâ, ayyâ 'va pañhamam uttarantû 'ti. atha kho tâsam bhikkhuninam pacchâ uttarantinam corâ acchindimsu ca dûsesum ca. atha kho tâ bhikkuniyo Sâvatthîm gantvâ bhikkhuni-nam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarañe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave tiriyañtarañaya bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekam nâvam abhirûhitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekam nâvam abhirûheyya uddhamgâminim vâ adhogâminim vâ aññatra tiriyañtarañaya, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
bhikkhuni nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.
saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhâyâ 'ti abhirûhâma bhagini abhirûhâm' ayya, abhirûhâm' ayya abhirûhâma bhagini, ajja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ abhirûhâmâ 'ti samvidahati, âpatti dukkañassa. bhikkhuniyâ abhirûlhe bhikkhu abhirûhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu abhirûlhe bhikkhuni abhirûhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ abhirûhanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

uddhamgâminin ti ujjavanikâya. adhogâminin ti ojavani-kâya. aññatra tiriyañtarañayâ 'ti thapetvâ tiriyañtarañaya.

kukkuñasampâtâ gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agûmake araññe addhayojane addhayojane âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

samvidahite samvidahitasaññî ekam nâvam abhirûhati uddhamgâminim vâ adhogâminim vâ aññatra tiriyañtara-

nāya, āpatti pācittiyassa. samvidahite vematiko . . . (see Pāc. XXVII. 3. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tiriyaṁtaraṇāya, asamvidahitvā abhirūhanti, bhikkhunī samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena abhirūhanti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||**3**

atthamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahē viharati Vēluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarassa kulassa kulūpikā hoti niccabhattikā. tena ca gahapatinā therā bhikkhū nimantitā honti. atha kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pubbañhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena tam kulaṁ ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā tam gahapatim etad avoca : kim idam gahapati pahūtam khādaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyattan ti. therā mayā ayye nimantitā 'ti. ke pana te gahapati therā 'ti. ayyo Sāriputto, ayyo Mahāmoggallāno, ayyo Mahākaccāno, ayyo Mahākoṭṭhito, ayyo Mahākappino, ayyo Mahācundo, ayyo Anuruddho, ayyo Revato, ayyo Upāli, ayyo Ānando, ayyo Rāhulo 'ti. kim pana tvam gahapati mahānāgē titthamāne cetake nimantesiti. ke pana te ayye mahānāgā 'ti. ayyo Devadatto, ayyo Kokāliko, ayyo Kaṭamorakatissako, ayyo Khaṇḍadeviyā putto, ayyo Samuddadatto 'ti. ayam carahi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antarākathā vippakatā atha te therā bhikkhū pavisimsu. saccam mahānāgā kho tayā gahapati nimantitā 'ti. idān' eva kho tvam ayye cetake akāsi, idāni mahānāgē 'ti gharato ca nikkaḍḍhi niccabhattāñ ca pacchindi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma Devadatto jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātam bhuñjissatī — pa —. saccam kira tvam Devadatta jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātam bhuñjasiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathañ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa jānam . . . bhuñjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam bhikkhuniparipâcitaṁ piñḍapâtaṁ bhuñjeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṁ sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Râjagahâ pabbajito ñâtikulam agamâsi. manussâ cirassâpi bhaddanto âgato 'ti sakkaccañ bhattam akâmsu. tassa kulassa kulûpikâ bhikkhuni te manusse etad avoca : deth' ayyassa âvuso bhattan ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ pañikkhittam jānam bhikkhuniparipâcitaṁ piñḍapâtaṁ bhuñjitun ti ku-kkuccâyanto na pañiggahesi, nâsakkhi piñḍâya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ârâmam gantvâ bhikkhūnaṁ etam attham ârocesi. bhikkhû . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave pubbe gihisamârambhe jānam bhikkhuniparipâcitaṁ piñḍapâtaṁ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam bhikkhuniparipâcitaṁ piñḍapâtaṁ bhuñjeyya aññatra pubbe gihisamârambhâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti sâmam vâ âroceti.

bhikkhuni nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

paripâceti nâma pubbe adâtukâmânam akattukâmânam ayyo bhâñako, ayyo bahussuto, ayyo suttantiko, ayyo vina-yadharo, ayyo dhammadhathiko, detha ayyassa, karotha ayyassâ 'ti : esâ paripâceti nâma.

piñḍapâto nâma pañcannaṁ bhojanânam aññataram bhojanam.

aññatra pubbe gihisamârambhâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ gihisamârambham. gihisamârambho nâma ñâtakâ vâ honti pavâritâ vâ pakatiþiyattâ vâ.

aññatra pubbe gihisamârambhâ bhuñjissâmiti pañigâñhâti, âpatti dukkaþassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

paripācīte paripācītasaññī bhuñjati aññatratra pubbe gihi-samārambhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. paripācīte vematiko bh. a. p. g., āpatti dukkaṭassā. paripācīte aparipācītasaññī bh. a. p. g., anāpatti. ekato upasampannāya paripācītam bh. a. p. g., āpatti dukkaṭassā. aparipācīte paripācītasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassā. aparipācīte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassā. aparipācīte aparipācītasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pubbe gihisamārambhe, sikkhamānā paripāceti, sāmañerī paripāceti, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

navamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Udāyissa purāṇadutiyikā bhikkhunisu pabbajitā hoti, sā āyasmato Udāyissa santike abhikkhaṇam āgacchati, āyasmāpi Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā santike abhikkhaṇam gacchati. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi. ye te bhikkhū appiechā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappessatī — pa —. saccam kira tvam Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

saddhin ti ekato.

eko ekāyā 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

raho nâma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti akkhim vâ nikhañiyamâne bhamukam vâ ukkhipiyamâne sisam vâ ukkhipiyamâne passitum. sotassa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti pakatikathâ sotum.

nisajjam kappayyâ 'ti : bhikkhuniyâ nisinnâya bhikkhu upanisinno vâ hoti upanipanno vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne bhikkhunî upanisinnâ vâ hoti upanipannâ vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nisinnâ honti ubho vâ nipannâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

raho rahosaññî eko ekâya nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. raho vematiko . . . raho arahosaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. araho rahosaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. araho vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. araho arahosaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisidati, arahopekkho, aññâvihito nisidati, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

dasamam.

tass' uddânamp :

asammata-atthamgatâ, upassaya-âmisa-dânena, sibbatî, addhânamp, nâvam, bhuñjeyya, eko ekâya te dasâ 'ti.

ovâdavaggo tatiyo.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyâ avidûre aññatarassa pûgassa âvasatha-piñdo paññatto hoti. chabbaggyâ bhikkhû pubbañhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya Sâvatthim piñdâya pavisitvâ piñdam alabhamânâ âvasatham agamamsu. manussâ cirassâpi bhaddantâ âgatâ 'ti sakkaccañ parivisimsu. atha kho chabbaggyâ bhikkhû dutiyam pi divasam — pa — tatiyam pi divasam pubbañhasamayam nivâsetvâ . . . âvasatham gantvâ bhuñjimsu. atha kho chabbaggyânañ bhikkhûnamp etad ahosi : kiñ mayam karissâma, ârâmam gantvâ hiyyo pi idh' eva âgantabbam bhavissatiti, tatth' eva anuvasitvâ

anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjanti. titthiyā apasakkanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samanā Sakya-puttiyā anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjissanti. na yimesañ ūeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto, sabbesañ ūeva āva-sathapiṇḍo paññatto 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjissantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe mogha-purisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvatthim gacchanto yena aññataro āvasatho ten' upasamkami. manussā cirassāpi thero āgato 'ti sakkaccam parivisimsu. atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhuttāvissa kharo ābādho uppajji, nāsakkhi tamhā āvasathā pakkamitum. atha kho te manussā dutiyam pi divasam āyasmantam Sāri-puttam etad avocum : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittam anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjitun ti kukuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthim gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmīm nidāne etasmīm pakaraṇe dhammīm katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjatum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhunā eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||2||

agilāno nāma, sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamitum. gilāno nāma, na sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamitum.

âvasathapiñdo nâma pañcannam bhojanânam aññataram bhojanam sâlâyam vâ mañçape vâ rukkhamûle vâ ajjhokâse vâ anodissa yâvadattho paññatto hoti.

agilânena bhikkhunâ sakim bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjissâmîti pañigañhâti, âpatti dukkañtassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

agilâno agilânasaññi tat' uttari âvasathapiñdam bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilâna-saññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasaññi, âpatti dukkañtassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkañtassa. gilâno gilâna-saññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilâna-sa, agilâno sakiñ bhuñjati, gacchanto vâ agacchanto vâ bhuñjati, sâmikâ nimantetvâ bhojenti, odissa paññatto hoti, na yâvadattho paññatto hoti, pañca bhojanâni ñhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

pañhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veñuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Devadatto pahinalâbhaskâro sapariso kulesu viññâpetvâ viññâpetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma samañâ Sakyaputtiyâ kulesu v. v. bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannam na manâpam, kassa sâdum na ruccatiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâm . . . vipâcentânâm. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma Devadatto sapariso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissatiti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Devadatta sapariso kulesu v. v. bhuñjasiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa sapariso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gañabhojane pâcittiyân ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena manussā gilāne bhikkhū bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsentī paṭikkhitṭam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmīm nidañne etasmīm paka-rane dhamminī katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvaradānasamaye sacīvara-rabbhattam paṭiyādetvā bhikkhū nimantenti bhojetvā cīvarena acchādēssāmā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsentī patikkhitṭam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. cīvaraṃ parittam uppajjati. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaradānasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvarakārake bhikkhū bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsentī paṭikkhitṭam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvarakārasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū manussehi saddhiṃ

addhânam gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhû te manusse etad avocum : muhuttam âvuso âgametha piñdâya carissâmâ 'ti. te evam âhamsu : idh' eva bhante bhuñjathâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ na patîgañhanti patîkhhittam bhagavatâ gañabhojanan ti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave addhânagamanasamaye gañabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gañabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyan. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo addhânagamanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||5||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû manussehi saddhiñ nâvâya gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhû te manusse etad avocum : muhuttam âvuso tiram upanetha, piñdâya carissâmâ 'ti. te evam âhamsu : idh' eva bhante bhuñjathâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ na patîgañhanti . . . anujânâmi bhikkhave nâvâbhîrûhanasamaye gañabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gañabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyan. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo addhânagamanasamayo nâvâbhîrûhanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||6||

tena kho pana samayena disâsu vassam vutthâ bhikkhû Râjagaham âgacchanti bhagavantam dassanâya. manussâ nânâverajjake bhikkhû passitvâ bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsentî . . . anujânâmi bhikkhave mahâsamaye gañabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gañabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyan. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo . . . nâvâbhîrûhanasamayo mahâsamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||7||

tena kho pana samayena rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa nāti sālohitā ājivakesu pabbajito hoti. atha kho so ājivako yena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā rājānam Māgadham Seniyam Bimbisāram etad avoca: icchām' aham mahārāja sabbapāsanḍikabhattam kātun ti. sace tvañ bhante buddhapamukhañ bhikkhusaṅgham pañhamam bhojeyyāsi evam kareyyāsiti. atha kho so ājivako bhikkhūnam santike dūtam pāhesi: adhivāsentu me bhikkhū svātanāya bhattan ti. bhikkhū kukuccāyantā nādhivāsentī paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. atha kho so ājivako yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiñ sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sāraṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantam atthāsi. ekamantam thito kho so ājivako bhagavantam etad avoca: bhavañ pi Gotamo pabbajito aham pi pabbajito, arahati pabbajito pabbajitassa piñdam paṭiggaheṭum. adhivāsetu me bhavañ Gotamo svātanāya bhattam saddhiñ bhikkhusaṅghenā 'ti. adhivāsesi bhagavā tuñhibhāvena. atha kho so ājivako bhagavato adhivāsanam vīditvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidañne etasmim pakarañe dhammiñ katham katvā bhikkhū amantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave samañabhattasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojanā eaññatra samayā pācittiyan. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo nāvābhīrūhanasamayo mahāsamayo samañabhattasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||8||

gaṇabhojanam nāma yattha cattāro bhikkhū pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantitā bhuñjanti, etam gaṇabhojanam nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhāpetvā samayam.

gilānasamayo nāma antamaso pādāpi phālitā honti, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma anathate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māso, athate kaṭhine pañca mūsā, cīvaradānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamāne cīvarakārasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

addhânamaganamasamayo nâma addhayojanam gacchissâmîti bhuñjitabbam, gacchantena bhuñjitabbam, âgatena bhuñjitabbam.

nâvâbhîrûhanasamayo nâma nâvam abhirûhissâmîti bhuñjitabbam, ârûhenâ bhuñjitabbam, orûhenâ bhuñjitabbam.

mahâsamayo nâma yattha dve tayo bhikkhû piñdâya caritvâ yâpenti, catutthe âgate na yâpenti, mahâsamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

samañabhattasamayo nâma yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno bhattam karoti, samañabhattasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

aññatra samayâ bhuñjissâmîti pañgañhâti, âpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

gañabhojane gañabhojanasaññi aññatra samayâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. gañabhojane vematiko . . . gañabhojane na gañabhojanasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na gañabhojane gañabhojanasaññi, âpatti dukkatassa. na gañabhojane vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. na gañabhojane na gañabhojanasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti samaye, dve tayo ekato bhuñjanti, piñdâya caritvâ ekato sannipatitvâ bhuñjanti, niccabhattam, salâkabhettam, pakkhikam, uposathikam, pâtipadikam, pañca bhojanâni tha-petvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 9 ||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûtagârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena Vesâliyam pañitânam bhattânam bhattapati adhitthitâ hoti. atha kho aññatarassa daliddassa kammakârassa etad ahosi: na kho idam orakam bhavissati yatha yime manussâ sakkaccañ bhattam karonti. yam nûnâham pi bhattam kareyyan ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro yena Kirapatiko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam Kirapatikam etad avoca: icchâm' ahañ ayyaputta buddha-

pamukhassa bhikkhusamghassa bhattam kātum, dehi me vetanan ti. so pi kho Kirapatiko saddho hoti pasanno. atha kho so Kirapatiko tassa daliddassa kammakārassa abbhatirekam̄ vetanam̄ adāsi. atha kho so daliddo kammakāro yena bhagavā ten' upasam̄kami, upasam̄kamitvā bhagavantam̄ abhivādetvā ekamantam̄ nisidi. eka-
 mantam̄ nisinno kho so daliddo kammakāro bhagavantam̄ etad avoca: adhivāsetu me bhante bhagavā svātanāya bhattam̄ saddhim̄ bhikkhusam̄ghenā 'ti. mahā kho āvuso bhikkhu-
 samgho, jānāhiti. hotu bhante mahā bhikkhusamgho. bahū me badarā paṭiyattā, badaramissena peyyā paripūrissantīti. adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho so daliddo kammakāro bhagavato adhivāsanam̄ vidiṭvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantam̄ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam̄ katvā pakkāmi. assosum̄ kho bhikkhū: daliddena kira kammakārena svātanāya buddhapamukho bhikkhusamgho nimantito badaramissena peyyā paripūrissantīti. te kālass' eva piṇḍāya caritvā bhuñjimsu. assosum̄ kho manussā daliddena kira kamma-
 kārena buddhapamukho bhikkhusamgho nimantito 'ti. te daliddassa kammakārassa bahukam̄ khādaniyam̄ bhojaniyam̄ abhihariṁsu. atha kho so daliddo kammakāro tassā rattiyā accayena paṇītam̄ khādaniyam̄ bhojaniyam̄ paṭiyādāpetvā bhagavato kālam̄ ārocāpesi: kālo bhante niṭṭhitam̄ bhattati. atha kho bhagavā pubbañhasamayam̄ nivāsetvā pattaci-
 varam̄ ādāya yena tassa daliddassa kammakārassa nivesanam̄ ten' upasam̄kami, upasam̄kamitvā paññatte āsane nisidi saddhim̄ bhikkhusamghena. atha kho so daliddo kām-
 kāro bhattagge bhikkhū parivisati. bhikkhū evam̄ āhamṣu: thokam̄ āvuso dehi thokam̄ āvuso dehiti. mā kho tumhe bhante ayam daliddo kammakāro 'ti thokam thokam paṭi-
 gaṇhittha, bahukam̄ me khādaniyam̄ bhojaniyam̄ paṭiyattam̄. paṭigaṇhatha bhante yāvadatthan ti. na kho mayam̄ āvuso etam̄kāraṇā thokam thokam paṭigaṇhāma, api ca mayam̄ kālass' eva piṇḍāya caritvā bhuñjimhā, tena mayam̄ thokam thokam paṭigaṇhāma 'ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakāro ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhaddantā mayā nimantitā aññatra bhuñjissanti, na cāham paṭibalo yāvad-
 attham̄ dātun ti. assosum̄ kho bhikkhū tassa daliddassa

kammakârassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhû aññatra nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû aññatra nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave . . . sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilâno hoti. aññataro bhikkhu piñdapâtam âdâya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam bhikkhum etad avoca : bhuñjâhi âvuso 'ti. alam âvuso, atthi me bhattapaccâsâ 'ti. tassa bhikkhuno piñdapâto ussûre âhariyittha. so bhikkhu na cittarûpam bhuñji. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarañe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânenâ bhikkhunâ paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiya m. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvaradânasamaye sacivrabhattam pañiyâdâpetvâ bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvâ cîvara acchâdessâmâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsentî pañikkhittam bhagavatâ paramparabhojanan ti . . . (see Pâc. XXXII. 3; 4) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiya m. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvara kârasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||3||

atha kho bhagavâ pubbañhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattaci-

varaṇ adāya āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena
aññataram kulaṇ ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā paññatte
āsane nisidi. atha kho te manussā bhagavato ca āyasmato
ca Ānandassa bhojanam adamsu. āyasmā Ānando kukkuccā-
yanto na paṭigāṇhāti. gaṇhāhi Ānandā 'ti. alam bhagavā,
atthi me bhattapaccāsā 'ti. tena h' Ānanda vikappetvā
gaṇhāhīti. atha kho bhagavā etasmīm nidāne etasmīm
pakaraṇe dhammīm kathaṇ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujā-
nāmī bhikkhave vikappetvā paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum.
evañ ca pana bhikkhave vikappetabbam: mayhaṇ bhatta-
paccāsam itthannāmassa dammiti. ||4||

paramparabhojanam nāma pañcannam bhojanānam aññata-
tarena bhojanena nimantito, tam ṭhapetvā aññam pañcannam
bhojanānam aññataram bhojanam bhuñjati, etam parampa-
rabhojanam nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayam.

gilānasamayo nāma na sakkoti ekāsane nisinno yāvad-
attham bhuñjitum, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitatbam.

cīvaradānasamayo . . . cīvarakārasamayo nāma . . .
(see Pāc. XXXII).

aññatra samayā bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see Pāc. XXXII) . . .
na paramparabhojanasaññī, anāpatti. ||1||

anāpatti samaye, vikappetvā bhuñjati, dvetayonimantane
ekato bhuñjati, nimantanapaṭipāṭiyā bhuñjati, sakalena gā-
mena nimantito tasmiṇ gāme yattha katthaci bhuñjati,
sakalena pūgena nimantito tasmiṇ pūge yattha katthaci
bhuñjati, nimantiyamāno bhikkham gahessāmīti bhaṇati,
niccabhattake, salākabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, pāṭipā-
dike, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||5||

tatiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena Kāñamātā upāsikā saddhā hoti pasannā. Kāñā gāmake aññatarassa purisassa dinnā hoti. atha kho Kāñā mātu gharam agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇiyena. atha kho Kāñāya sāmiko Kāñāya santike dūtam pāheśi: āgacchatu Kāñā, icchāmi Kāñāya āgatan ti. atha kho Kāñamātā upāsikā kismim viya rittahatthā gantun ti pūvam paci. pakke pūve aññataro piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu Kāñamātāya upāsikāya nivesanam pāvisi. atha kho Kāñamātā upāsikā tassa bhikkhuno pūvam dāpesi. so nikhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvam dāpesi. so nikhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvam dāpesi. yathāpaṭiyattam pūvam parikkhayam agamāsi. dutiyam pi kho Kāñāya sāmiko Kāñāya santike dūtam pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāñā, icchāmi Kāñāya āgatan ti. dutiyam pi kho Kāñamātā upāsikā kismim viya . . . parikkhayam agamāsi. tatiyam pi kho Kāñāya sāmiko Kāñāya santike dūtam pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāñā, icchāmi Kāñāya āgataṁ. sace Kāñā nāgacchissati ahaṁ aññam pajāpatim ānessāmīti. tatiyam pi kho Kāñamātā upāsikā kismim viya . . . parikkhayam agamāsi. atha kho Kāñāya sāmiko aññam pajāpatim ānesi. assosi kho Kāñā: tena kira purisena aññā pajāpati ānitā 'ti. sā rodanti atṭhāsi. atha kho bhagavā pubbañhasamayaṁ nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Kāñamātāya upāsikāya nivesanam ten' upasampkami, upasampkamitvā paññatte āsane nisidi. atha kho Kāñamātā upāsikā yena bhagavā ten' upasampkami, upasampkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinnam kho Kāñamātarām upāsikam bhagavā etad avoca: kissāyam Kāñā rodatiti. atha kho Kāñamātā upāsikā bhagavato etam atthāpārocesi. atha kho bhagavā Kāñamātarām upāsikam dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā . . . sampahamsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Rājagahā Paṭiyālokam gantukāmo hoti. aññataro piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu tam satthām piṇḍāya pāvisi. aññataro upāsako tassa bhikkhuno sattum dāpesi. so nikhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi sattum dāpesi. so nikhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi sattum dāpesi. so nikhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi sattum dāpesi. yathāpaṭiyattam pātheyyam parikkhayam

agamāsi. atha kho so upāsako te manusse etad avoca : ajuṇho ayyā āgametha, yathāpaṭiyattam pātheyyam ayyānam dinnam, pātheyyam paṭiyādēssāmīti. nāyyo sakkā āgāmetum, payāto sattho 'ti agamamsu. atha kho tassa upāsakassa pātheyyam paṭiyādetvā pacchā gacchantassa corā acchindimṣu. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samāṇā Sakya-puttiyā na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahessanti. ayam imesam datvā pacchā gacchanto corehi acchinno 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭiceca, saṃghasutṭhitāya saṃghaphasutāya — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatam pūvehi vā manthehi vā abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyya : ākaṅkhamānenā bhikkhunā dvittipattapūrā paṭiggahetabbā. tato ce uttari paṭiganheyya, pācittiyam. dvittipattapūre paṭiggahetvā tato niharitvā bhikkhūhi saddhim saṃvibhajitabbam, ayam tattha sāmīciti. ||2||1||

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatan 'ti, kulam nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam vessakulam suddakulam. upagatan ti tattha gatam.

pūvam nāma yan kiñci pahiṇakatthāya paṭiyattam. mantham nāma yan kiñci pātheyyatthāya paṭiyattam.

abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakam icchasi tāvatakam gaṇhāhīti.

ākaṅkhamānenā 'ti icchamānenā.

dvittipattapūrā paṭiggahetabbā 'ti dve tayo pattapūrā paṭiggahetabbā.

tato ce uttari paṭiganheyyā 'ti tat' uttari patiganhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dvittipattapūre paṭiggahetvā tato nikkhmantena bhikkhum passitvā ācikkhitabbam : amutra mayā dvittipattapūrā paṭiggahitā, mā kho tattha paṭiganhīti. sace passitvā na ācikkhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sace ācikkhite paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tato nîharitvâ bhikkhûhi saddhim samvibhajitabban ti,
patikkamanañ nîharitvâ samvibhajitabbam.

ayam tatha sâmiciti ayam tattha anudhammatâ. ||1||
atirekadvittipattapûre atirekasaññi patiganhâti, âpatti pâ-
cittiyassa. atir. vematiko . . . atir. ûnakasaññi patiganhâti,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakadvittipattapûre atirekasaññi, âpatti
dukkañtassa. ûn. vematiko, âpatti dukkañtassa. ûn. ûnakas-
saññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti dvittipattapûre patiganhâti, ûnakadvittipattapûre
patiganhâti, na pahiñakatthâya na pâtheyyathâya pati-
yattam denti, pahiñakatthâya vâ pâtheyyathâya vâ patiyatta-
sesakam denti, gamane patipassaddhe denti, nâtakânâm,
pavâritânâm, aññass' athâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa,
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññataro brâhmaño bhikkhû nimantetvâ bhojesi.
bhikkhû bhuttâvî pavâritâ nâtakulâni gantvâ ekacce bhuñ-
jimsu ekacce piñdapâtam âdâya agamamsu. atha kho so
brâhmaño pañivissake etad avoca: bhikkhû mayâ ayyâ
santappitâ, etha tumhe pi santappessâmiti. te evam âhamsu:
kim tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, ye pi tayâ nimantitâ te
pi amhâkam ghârâni âgantvâ ekacce bhuñjimsu, ekacce
piñdapâtam âdâya agamamsu 'ti. atha kho so brâhmaño
ujjhâyati khiyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ amhâ-
kam ghare bhuñjitvâ aññatra bhuñjissanti. na c' âham
pañibalo yâvadatthan dâtun ti. assosuñ kho bhikkhû tassa
brâhmañassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ
. . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû bhuttâvî pavâritâ
aññatra bhuñjissantî — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhi-
kkhû . . . bhuñjantî. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ

bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānānam bhikkhūnam pañite piñḍapāte niharanti. gilānā na cittarūpam bhuñjanti, tāni bhikkhū chāḍgenti. assosi kho bhagavā uccāsaddam mahāsaddam kākoravasaddam, sutvāna āyasmantam Ānandam āmantesi : kiñ nu kho so Ānanda uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kākoravasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam attham ārocesi. bhuñjeyyum panānanda bhikkhū gilānātirittam ti. na bhuñjeyyum bhagavā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmīm nidāne dhammīm katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa ca agilānassa ca atirittam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave atirittam kātabbam : alam etam sabban ti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito anatirittam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhuttāvī nāma pañcannām bhojanānam aññatarām bhojanām antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttam hoti.

pavārito nāma asanām paññāyati bhojanām paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhito abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati. anatirittam nāma akappiyakatam hoti, appatīggahitakatam hoti, anuccāritakatam hoti, ahatthapāse katam hoti, abhuttāvinā katam hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā vuṭṭhitena katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttam hoti, na gilānātirittam hoti : etam anatirittam nāma. atirittam nāma kappiyakatam hoti, paṭiggahitakatam hoti, uccāritakatam hoti, hatthapāse katam hoti, bhuttāvinā katam hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā avuṭṭhitena katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttam hoti, gilānātirittam hoti : etam atirittam nāma.

khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikan t̄hapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni odano kuummâso sattu maccho mamsam. khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiti patiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcitti-yassa. ||1||

anatiritte anatirittasaññi khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâcitti-yassa. anatiritte vematiko . . . anatiritte atirittasaññi . . . âpatti pâcitti-yassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya patiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte anatirittasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte atirittasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti atirittam kârâpetvâ bhuñjati, atirittam kârâpetvâ bhuñjissâmiti patiganhâti, aññass' atthâya haranto gacchati, gilânassa sesakam bhuñjati, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdi-kammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhû Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim addhânamaggapaṭipannâ honti. eko bhikkhu anâcâramâ acarati, dutiyo bhikkhu tam bhikkhum etad avoca: mâyuso evarûpam akâsi, n' etam kappatiti. so tasmiñ upanandhi. atha kho te bhikkhû Sâvatthim agamamâsu. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam aññatarassa pûgassa saṅghabbhattam hoti. dutiyo bhikkhu bhuttâvî pavârito hoti. upanandho bhikkhu ñâtikulañ gantvâ piñdapâtam âdâya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam bhikkhum etad avoca: bhuñjâhi âvuso 'ti. alam âvuso paripuṇo 'mhîti. sundaro âvuso piñdapâto bhuñjâhîti. atha kho so bhikkhu tena bhikkunâ nippiliyamâno tam piñdapâtam bhuñjati. upanandho

bhikkhu tam bhikkhum etad avoca : tvam hi nāma āvuso mām vattabbam maññasi yam tvam bhuttāvī pavārito anatirittam bhojaniyam bhuñjasīti. nanu āvuso ācikkhitabban ti. nanu āvuso pucchitabban ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhum bhuttāvīm pavāritam anatirittenā bhojanena abhihaṭṭhum pavāressatiti — pa — saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhum . . . pavāresiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhum . . . pavāressasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum bhuttāvīm pavāritam anatirittenā khādaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyya handa bhikkhu khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti jānam āsādanāpekkho, bhuttasmiṃ pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

bhuttāvī nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . etam anatirittam nāma. khādaniyam nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . māṃsam. abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakam icchasi tāvatakam gaṇhāhīti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa āroceti so vā āroceti.

āsādanāpekkho 'ti iminā imam codessāmi sāressāmi paṭi-codessāmi paṭisāressāmi mañkum karissāmīti abhiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyyassa. ||1||

pavārite pavāritasaññī anatirittenā khādaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihaṭṭhum pavāreti, āpatti pācittiyyassa. pavārite vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. pavārite apavāritasaññī . . . anāpatti. yāmakālikam sattābakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya abhiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. apavārite

pavâritasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite apavâritasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti atirittam kârâpetvâ deti, atirittam kârâpetvâ bhuñjâhîti deti, aññass' athâya haranto gacchâhîti deti, gilânassa sesakam deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjâ 'ti deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Râjagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû giraggasamajjam dassanâya agamamâsu. manussâ sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû passitvâ nhâpetvâ vilimpetvâ bhojetvâ khâdaniyam adamsu. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû khâdaniyam âdâya ârâmañ gantvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : gañhathâvuso khâdaniyam khâdathâ 'ti. kuto tumhehi âvuso khâdaniyam laddhan ti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. kim pana tumhe âvuso vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. evam âvuso 'ti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
 vikālo nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva aruṇuggamanā.
 khādaniyam nāma . . . bhojaniyam nāma . . . māṃsam.
 khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigānhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
 ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

vikāle vikālasaññī khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā khādati
 vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . .
 vikāle kālasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam
 sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya paṭigānhati, āpatti
 dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle
 vikālasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
 kāle kālasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati pa-
 ccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana sama-
 yena āyasmato Ānandassa upajjhāyo āyasmā Belatṭha-
 siso araññe viharati. so piṇḍāya carityā sukkhakūram ārā-
 mam haritvā sukhkāpetvā nikkipati, yadā āhārena attho
 hoti tadā udakena temetvā bhuñjati, cirena gāmam piṇḍāya
 pavisati. bhikkhū āyasmantam Belatṭhasisam etad avocum :
 kissa tvam āvuso cirena gāmam piṇḍāya pavisasiti. atha kho
 āyasmā Belatṭhasiso bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi. kiṃ
 pana tvam āvuso sannidhikārakam bhojanam bhuñjasiti.
 evam āvuso 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti :
 katham hi nāma āyasmā Belatṭhasiso sannidhikārakam bho-
 janam bhuñjissatiti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Belatṭha-
 sisā . . . bhuñjasiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam Belatṭhasisa sannidhikā-
 rakam bhojanam bhuñjissasi. n' etam Belatṭhasisa appa-
 sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
 imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sannidhikârakam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam yâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sannidhikârakam nâma aija pañiggahitam aparajju khâditam hoti.

khâdaniyam nâma . . . bhojaniyam nâma . . . mamsam. khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti pañiganhâti, âpatti dukkañtassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

sannidhikârake sannidhikârakasaññi khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. sannidhikârake vematiko . . . sannidhikârake asannidhikârakasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam âhâratthâya pañiganhâti, âpatti dukkañtassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkañtassa. asannidhikârake sannidhikârakasaññi, âpatti dukkañtassa. asannidhikârake vematiko, âpatti dukkañtassa. asannidhikârake asannidhikârakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yâvakâlikam yâvakâle nidahitvâ bhuñjati, yâmakâlikam yâme nidahitvâ bhuñjati, sattâhakâlikam sattâham nidahitvâ bhuñjati, yâvajivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

atthamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû pañtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathañ hi nâma samañâ Sakyaputtiyâ pañtabhojanâni . . . bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannam na manâpam, kassa sâdum na ruccatiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâm . . . vipâcentânâm. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathañ hi nâma chabbaggyâ bhikkhû . . . bhuñjissantiti

— pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi
nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam
moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca
pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni seyyath' idam
sappi navanītam telam madhu phānitam maccho mamsam
khirām dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarūpāni pañītabhojanāni
attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañī-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilāna-
pucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum : kacc' āvuso
khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyan ti. pubbe mayam āvuso pañī-
tabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no
phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā patikkhittan ti kukkuccā-
yantā na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotiti. bhagavato
... ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammin
katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilā-
nena bhikkhunā pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā
bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam
uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni seyyath' idam
sappi navanītam telam madhu phānitam maccho mamsam khirā-
m dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarūpāni pañītabhojanāni agilā-
no attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||2||

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanānīti : sappi nāma gosappi
vā ajikāsappi vā māhisam vā sappi, yesam mamsam kappati
tesam sappi. navanītam nāma tesāñ ñeva navanītam.
telam nāma tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam erāda-
telam vasātelam. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phānitam
nāma uechumhā nibbattam. maccho nāma udakacaro vuccati.
mamsam nāma yesam mamsam kappati tesam mamsam.
khirām nāma gokhirām vā ajikākhirām vā māhisakhirām vā,
yesam mamsam kappati tesam khirām. dadhi nāma tesāñ
ñeva dadhi.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
 evarûpâni pañitabhojanânîti tathârûpâni pañitabhojanâni.
 agilâno nâmâ yassa vinâ pañitabhojanâni phâsu hoti.
 gilâno nâmâ yassa vinâ pañitabhojanâni na phâsu hoti.
 agilâno attano attâhya viññâpeti, payoge payoge dukka-
 tâm; pañilâbhena bhuñjissâmiti pañiganhâti, âpatti dukka-
 tassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilâno agilânasaññi pañitabhojanâni attano attâhya viññâ-
 petvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . .
 agilâno gilânasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agil-
 nasaññi, âpatti dukka-tassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukka-
 tassa. gilâno gilânasaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânassa, gilâno hutvâ viññâpetvâ agilâno bhuñja-
 ti, gilânassa sesakam bhuñjati, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam,
 aññass' attâhya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, âdikammi-
 kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati
 Mahâvane kûtâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena
 aññataro bhikkhu sabbapâmsukâliko susâne viharati. so
 manussehi diyyamânam na icchatî pañiggahetum. susâne pi
 rukkhamûle pi ummâre pi ayyavosâtitakâni sâmam gahetvâ
 bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathañ hi nâmâ ayam
 bhikkhu amhâkam ayyavosâtitakâni sâmam gahetvâ bhuñji-
 ssati. thero 'yam bhikkhu vadharo manussamâmsam maññe
 khâdatiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâm . . .
 vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
 kathañ hi nâmâ bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram
 âharissatî — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu adinnam
 mukhadvâram âhâram âharasiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi
 buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâmâ tvam moghapurisa
 adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharissasi. n' etam mogha-
 purisa appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana
 bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvāram āhāram
āhareyya, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū udakadantapoṇe kukku-
ccāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave
udakadantapoṇam sāmam gahetvā bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana
bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvāram āhāram
āhareyya aññatra udakadantapoṇā, pācittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

adinnam nāma apaṭiggahitakam vuccati. dinnam nāma
kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā dente hattha-
pāse ṭhito kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā paṭigaṇhāti, etam
dinnam nāma.

āhāro nāma udakadantapoṇam ṭhapetvā yañ kiñci ajjhoha-
raṇiyam, eso āhāro nāma.

aññatra udakadantapoṇā 'ti ṭhapetvā udakadantapoṇam.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre
ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyyassa. ||1||

apaṭiggahitake apaṭiggahitakasaññi adinnam mukhadvāram
āhāram āharati aññatra udakadantapoṇā, āpatti pācittiyyassa.
apaṭiggahitake vematiko . . . apaṭiggahitake paṭiggahita-
kasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyyassa. paṭiggahitake apaṭiggahitakasaññi,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭiggahitake vematiko, āpatti
dukkaṭassa. paṭiggahitake paṭiggahitakasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti udakadantapoṇe, cattāri mahāvikatāni sati paccaye
asati kappiyakārake sāmam gahetvā paribhuñjati, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 3 ||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

piñdo, gaṇam, param, pūvam, dve ca bhuttāpavāraṇā,
vikāle, sannidhi, khīram, dantapoṇena te dasā 'ti.

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

PÂCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûtagârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena saṅghassa khâdaniyam ussannam hoti. atha kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. tena h' Ânanda vighâsâdânam pûvam dehiti. evam bhante 'ti kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato pañisunîtvâ vighâsâde pañipâtiyâ nisidâpetvâ ekekam pûvam dento aññatarissâ paribbâjikâya ekam maññamâno dve pûve adâsi. sâmantâ paribbâjikâyo tam paribbâjikam etad avocum : jâro te eso samañô 'ti. na meso samañô jâro, ekam maññamâno dve pûve adâsiti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho âyasmâ Ânando ekekam pûvam dento tassâ yeva paribbâjikâya ekam maññamâno dve pûve adâsi. sâmantâ paribbâjikâyo tam paribbâjikam etad avocum : jâro . . . , adâsiti. jâro na jâro 'ti bhañdimsu. ||1|| aññataro pi âjivako parivesanam agamâsi. aññataro bhikkhu pahûtena sappinâ odanam madditvâ tassa âjivakassa mahantam piñdam adâsi. atha kho so âjivako tam piñdam âdâya agamâsi. aññataro âjivako tam âjivakam etad avoca : kuto tayâ âvuso piñdo laddho 'ti. tassâvuso samanassa Gotamassa muñdagahapatikassa parivesanâya laddho 'ti. assosum kho upâsakâ tesam âjivakânam imam kathâsallâpam. atha kho te upâsakâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisidimsu. ekamantam nisinnâ kho te upâsakâ bhagavantam etad avocum : ime bhante titthiyâ avañṇakâmâ buddhassa avañṇakâmâ dhammassa avañṇakâmâ saṅghassa. sâdu bhante ayyâ titthiyânam sahatthâ na dadeyyun ti. atha kho bhagavâ te upâsake dhammiyâ kathâya sandassesi . . . sampaham̄sesi. atha kho te upâsakâ bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampaham̄sitâ utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû amantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññâpessâmi dasa attavase pañcicca, saṅghasutthutâya

saṃghaphāsutāya — la — saddhammatthitiyā vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu acelakassa vā paribbājakasssa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā dadeyya, pācittiyā ti. ||2||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

acelako nāma yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno naggo. paribbājako nāma bhikkhum ca sāmañerañ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno. paribbājikā nāma bhikkhuniñ ca sikkhamānañ ca sāmañeriñ ca ṭhapetvā yā kāci paribbājikasamāpannā.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇam ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho māmsam.

dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

titthiye titthiyasaññī sahatthā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. titthiye vematiko . . . titthiye atitthiyasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. udakadantapoṇam deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye titthiyasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye atitthiyasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, bāhirālepañ deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhātuno saddhi-vihārikam bhikkhum etad avoca : eh' āvuso gāmam piṇḍāya pavisissāmā 'ti. tassa adāpetvā uyyojesi gacchāvuso na me tayā saddhim kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hoti, ekakassa me

kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hotîti. atha kho so bhikkhu upakaṭṭhe kâle nâsakkhi piṇḍâya caritum, paṭikkamane pi bhattavissaggam na saṃbhâvesi chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ârâmam gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam piṇḍâya pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa adâpetvâ uyyojessatiti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhum . . . uyyojesiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhum . . . uyyojessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ piṇḍâya pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojeyya gacchâvuso na me tayâ saddhiṃ kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hoti ekakassa me kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hotîti etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññam, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ 'ti: gâmo pi nigamo pi nagaram pi gâmo c' eva nigamo ca.

tassa dâpetvâ 'ti yâgum vâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dâpetvâ. adâpetvâ 'ti na kiñci dâpetvâ.

uyyojeyyâ 'ti mâtugâmena saddhiṃ hasitukâmo kîlitukâmo raho nisiditukâmo anâcâramâ acaritukâmo evam vadeti: gacchâvuso . . . ekakassa . . . phâsu hotiti uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanûpacâram vâ savanûpacâram vâ vijahantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti uyyojetum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi uyyojeti, âpatti pâcitti-yassa. upasampanne vemati ko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi uyyojeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. kalisâsanam âropeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kalisâsanam âropeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti ubho ekato na yāpessāmā 'ti uyyojeti, mahaggham bhaṇḍam passitvā lobhadhammam uppādessaṭati uyyojeti, mātugāmam passitvā anabhiratim uppādessaṭati uyyojeti, gilānassa vā ohiyyakassa vā vihārapällassa vā yāgum vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā niharā 'ti uyyojeti, na anācāram ācaritukāmo sati karaṇiyē uyyojeti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sahāyakassa gharam gantvā tassa pajāpatiyā saddhim sayanighare nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso yenāyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinno kho so puriso pajāpatim etad avoca: dadeh' eyyassa bhikkhan ti. atha kho sā itthi āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa bhikkham adāsi. atha kho so puriso āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam etad avoca: gacchatha bhante yato ayyassa bhikkhā dinnā 'ti. atha kho sā itthi sallakkhetvā pariyūṭhitō ayaṁ puriso 'ti āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam etad avoca: nisidatha bhante mā agamitthā 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so puriso — pa — tatiyam pi kho so puriso āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam . . . dinnā 'ti. tatiyam pi kho sā itthi āyasmantam Upanandam . . . mā agamitthā 'ti. atha kho so puriso nikkhāmitvā bhikkhū ujjhāpeti ayaṁ bhante ayyo Upanando mayham pajāpatiyā saddhim sayanighare nisinno, so mayā uyyojiyamāna na icchatī gantum. bahukiccā mayam bahukaraṇiyā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anu-

pakhajja nisajjam kappessatiti — pa —. saccam kira tvañ Upananda sabhojane . . . kappesiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvañ moghapurisa sabhojane . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
sabhojanam nâma kulañ itthi c' eva hoti puriso ca itthi ca
puriso ca ubho anikkhantâ honti, ubho avitarâgâ.

anupakhajjâ 'ti anupavisitvâ.
nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti mahallake ghare piñhasamghâtassa
hatthapâsam vijahitvâ nisidati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. khuddake
ghare piñhivamsam atikkamitvâ nisidati, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. ||1||

sayanighare sayanigharasaññi sabhojane kule anupakhajja
nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sayanighare vematiko
. . . sayanighare na sayanigharasaññi . . . âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. na sayanighare sayanigharasaññi, âpatti dukkañassa.
na sayanighare vematiko, âpatti dukkañassa. na sayanighare
na sayanigharasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti mahallake ghare piñhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam
avijahitvâ nisidati, khuddake ghare piñhivamsam anatikka-
mitvâ nisidati, bhikkhu dutiyo hoti, ubho nikkhantâ honti,
ubho vitarâgâ, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ
'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahâyakassa
gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhiñ raho patîcchanne

āsane nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso ujjhāyati khīyati
vipāceti: katham hi nāma ayyo Upanando mayham pajā-
patiyā saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappessatiti.
assosum kho bhikkhū tassa purisassa . . . vipācentassa. ye
te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma
āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhim raho
paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappessatiti — la —. saccam
kira tvam Upananda mātugāmena saddhim . . . kappesiti.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi
nāma tvam moghapurisa mātugāmena saddhim . . .
kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasā-
dāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam
uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhim raho paṭi-
cchanne āsane nisajjam kappeyya, pācittiyāti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi, na yakkhi na peti na tiracchā-
nagatā, antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā, pag eva mahattari.
saddhin ti ekato.

raho nāma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho
nāma, na sakkā hoti akkhiṁ vā nikhaniyamāne bhamukam
vā ukkhipiyamāne sisam vā ukkhipiyamāne passitum.
sotassa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti pakatikathā sotum.

paṭicchannam nāma āsanam kuḍdena vā kavāṭena vā
kilañjena vā sāñipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambena vā
kotthañjā vā yena kenaci paṭicchannam hoti.

nisajjam kappeyyā 'ti, mātugāme nisinne bhikkhu upani-
sinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu
nisinne mātugāmo upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti
pācittiyassa. ubho vā nisinnā honti ubho vā nipannā, āpatti
pācittiyassa. ||1||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññi raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam
kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . mātu-
gāme amātugāmasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā
vā petiyā vā pañḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggah-
itthiyā vā saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam
kappeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaññi,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme amâtugâmasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yo koci viññû puriso dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisidati, arahopekkho, aññâvihito nisidati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahâyakassa ghamaram gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso . . . vipâceti: katham hi nâma ayyo Upanando mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa purisassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti — la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mâtugâmena . . . kappesiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mâtugâmo nâma manussitthi, na yakkhi na peti na tiracchâ-nagatâ, viññû paṭibalâ subhâsitadubbhâsitam duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam âjânitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eko ekâyâ 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti mâtugâmo ca.

raho nâma . . . sotum.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti . . . (see XLIV. 2. Instead of raho paṭicchanne âsane read eko ekâya raho) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upaṭṭhākakulam āyasmantam Upanandaṁ Sakyaputtam bhattena nimantesi, aññe pi bhikkhū bhattena nimantesi. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattam kulāni payir-upāsat. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhattan ti. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. dutiyam pi kho te bhikkhū — pa — tatiyam pi kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhattam pure kālo atikkamatīti. tatiyam pi kho mayam bhante bhattam karimhā ayyassa Upanandassa kāraṇā. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattam kulāni payirupāsitvā divā āgacchati. bhikkhū na cittarūpam bhuñjīm̄su. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda nimantito . . . āpajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa nimantito . . . āpajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjeyya, pācittiyān ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upaṭṭhākakulam samghass' atthāya khādaniyam pāhesi ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā samghassa dātabban ti. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmam piñḍāya paviṭṭho hoti. atha kho te manussā ārāmam gantvā bhikkhū pucchiṁsu: kaham bhante ayyo Upanando

'ti. es' âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto gâmam piñdâya pavittho 'ti. idam bhante khâdaniyam ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvâ samghassa dâtabban ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiphi nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave pañigga-hetvâ nikhipatha yâva Upanando âgacchatîti. atha kho âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavatâ pañikkhittam purebhattam kulesu cârittam âpajjiteti pacchâbhattam kulâni payirupâsitvâ divâ patikkami. khâdaniyam ussâdiyitha. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto pacchâbhattam kulesu cârittam âpajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda pacchâbhattam . . . âpajjasiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa pacchâbhattam . . . âpajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samâno purebhattam vâ pacchâbhattam vâ kulesu cârittam âpajjeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû cîvaradânasamaye kukkuceyantâ kulâni na payirupâsanti, cîvarañ parittam uppajjati. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvaradânasamaye kulâni payirupâsitum. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu . . . âpajjeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyan. tatthâyam samayo, cîvaradânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû cîvarakammañ karonti attho ca hoti súciyâpi suttena pi satthakena pi. bhikkhû kukkuceyantâ kulâni na payirupâsanti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvarakârasamaye kulâni payirupâsitum. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu . . . āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācitti-
yam. tatthāyam samayo : cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasam-
ayo. ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||4||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti attho ca
hoti bhesajjehi. bhikkhū kukkuccāyatā . . . anujānāmi
bhikkhave santam bhikkhum āpucchā kulāni payirupāsitum.
evañ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno santam bhi-
kkhum anāpucchā purebhattam vā pacchābhettam vā kulesu
cārittam āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṁ. tatthā-
yam samayo : cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayam
tattha samayo 'ti. ||5||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

nimantito nāma pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhoja-
nena nimantito.

sabhatto nāma yena nimantito tena sabhatto.

santam nāma bhikkhum sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.
asantam nāma bhikkhum na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.

purebhattam nāma yena nimantito tam abhuttavī. pa-
echābhettam nāma yena nimantito antamaso kusaggena pi
bhuttam hoti.

kulam nāma-cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam
vessakulam suddakulam. kulesu cārittam āpajjeyyā 'ti
aññassa gharūpacāram okkamantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa.
paṭhamam pādām ummāram atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
dutiyam pādām atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṁ. cīvaradānasamayo
nāma anatthate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māso, attathē
kaṭhine pañca māsā. cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariya-
māne. ||1||

nimantite nimantitasaññi santam bhikkhum anāpucchā
purebhattam pacchābhettam kulesu cārittam āpajjati aññatra
samayā, āpatti pācittiyyassa. nimantite vematiko . . .
nimantite animantitasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyyassa. ani-
mantite nimantitasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite

vemati ko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite animantitasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti samaye, santam bhikkhum âpuccchâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpuccchâ pavisati, aññassa gharena maggo hoti, gharûpacârena maggo hoti, antaragâmam gacchati, bhikkhunîupassayañ gacchati, titthiyaseyyam gacchati, paṭikkamanam gacchati, bhattiyagharam gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||6||

chatṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmîm Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjañ ussannam hoti. atha kho Mahânâmo Sakko yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantañ nisidi. ekamantañ nisinno kho Mahânâmo Sakko bhagavantam etad avoca: icchâm' aham bhante saṅgham cátumâsam bhesajjena pavâretun ti. sâdhu sâdhu Mahânâma, tena hi tvam Mahânâma saṅgham cátumâsam bhesajjena pavârehiti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsentî. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cátumâsapaccayapavârañam sâditun ti. ||1|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmam Sakkam parittam bhesajjañ viññâpentî, tath' eva Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjañ ussannam hoti. dutiyam pi kho Mahânâmo Sakko yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami . . . avoca: icchâm' aham bhante saṅgham aparam pi cátumâsam bhesajjena pavâretun ti. sâdhu sâdhu Mahânâma, tena hi tvam Mahânâma saṅgham aparam pi cátumâsam bhesajjena pavârehiti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsentî. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave punapavârañam pi sâditun ti. ||2|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmam Sakkam parittam yeva bhesajjañ viññâpentî, tath' eva Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjañ ussannam hoti. tatiyam pi kho Mahâ-

nāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami . . . avoca : icchām' aham bhante saṃgham yāvajivam bhesajjena pavāretun ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvam Mahānāma saṃgham yāvajivam bhesajjena pavārehitī. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsentī. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave niccapavāraṇam pi sāditun ti ||3||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dunnivatthā honti duppārutā anākappasampannā. Mahānāmo Sakko vattā hoti : kissa tumhe bhante dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā. nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena bhavitabbam supārutena ākappasampañnenā 'ti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāme Sakke upanandhiṁsu. atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam etad ahosi : kena nu kho mayūm upāyena Mahānāmam Sakkam mañkum kareyyāmā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam etad ahosi : Mahānāmena kho āvuso Sakkena saṃgho bhesajjena pavārito. handa mayam āvuso Mahānāmam Sakkam sappim viññāpemā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena Mahānāmo Sakko ten' upasamkamim̄su, upasamkamitvā Mahānāmam Sakkam etad avocum : doñena āvuso sappinā attho 'ti. ajuñho bhante āgametha, manussā vajam gatā sappim āharitum, kālam harissathā 'ti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmam Sakkam . . . harissathā 'ti. kiñ pana tayā āvuso adātukāmena pavāritena yam tvam pavāretvā na desiti. atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhaddantā ajuñho bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgamessantī. assosum kho bhikkhū Mahānāmassa Sakkassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmena Sakkena ajuñho bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgamessantī — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave Mahānāmena Sakkena . . . nāgamethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā Mahānāmena Sakkena . . . nāgamessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhunā cātumāsapaccayapavāraṇā sādi-

tabbâ aññatra punapavârañâya aññatra niccapavârañâya. tato ce uttari sâdiyeyya, pâcittiyân ti. ||4||1||

agilânena bhikkhunâ cátumâsapaccayapavârañâ sâditabbâ 'ti gilânapaccayapavârañâ sâditabbâ. punapavârañâpi sâditabbâ 'ti, yadâ gilâno bhavissâmi tadâ viññâpessâmîti. niccapavârañâpi sâditabbâ 'ti, yadâ gilâno bhavissâmi tadâ viññâpessâmîti.

tato ce uttari sâdiyeyyâ 'ti: atthi pavârañâ bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ, atthi pavârañâ rattipariyantâ na bhesajjapariyantâ, atthi pavârañâ bhesajjapariyantâ ca rattipariyantâ ca, atthi pavârañâ n' eva bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ. bhesajjapariyantâ nâma, bhesajjâni pariggahitâni honti ettakehi bhesajjehi pavâremîti. rattipariyantâ nâma, rattiyo pariggahitâyo honti ettakâsu rattisu pavâremîti. bhesajjapariyantâ ca rattipariyantâ ca nâma, bhesajjâni ca pariggahitâni honti rattiyo ca pariggahitâyo honti ettakehi bhesajjehi ettakâsu rattisu pavâremîti. n' eva bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ nâma, bhesajjâni ca apariggahitâni honti rattiyo ca apariggahitâyo honti. bhesajjapariyante yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni thapetvâ aññâni bhesajjâni viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. rattipariyante yâsu rattisu pavârito hoti tâ rattiyo thapetvâ aññâni bhesajjâni aññâsu rattisu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva bhesajjapariyante na rattipariyante anâpatti. ||1||

na bhesajjakarañyena bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññena bhesajjena karañyena aññam bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññi bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tat' uttari vematiko . . . tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni viññâpeti, yâsu rattisu pavârito hoti tâsu rattisu viññâpeti, imehi

tayā bhesajjehi pavārita 'mhā amhākam ca iminā ca iminā ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, yāsu tayā rattisu pavārita 'mhā tāyo ca rattiyo vītivattā amhākam ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, nātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo senāya abbhuyyāto hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttam senam dassanāya agamāmsu. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo chabbaggiye bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca: kissa tumhe bhante āgata 'tthā 'ti. mahārāja mahārājānam mayam datthukāmā 'ti. kim bhante mam diṭṭhena yuddhābhinandinā. nanu bhagavā passitabbo 'ti. manussā vipācenti: katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā uyyuttam senam dassanāya āgacchissantī. amhākam pi alābhā amhākam pi dulladdham ye mayam ājivassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇā senāya āgacchāmā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttam senam dassanāya gacchissantī. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyuttam senam dassanāya gacchathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uyyuttam senam dassanāya gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pāsādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttam senam dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno mâtulo senâya gilâno hoti. so tassa bhikkhuno santike dûtam pâhesi : aham hi senâya gilâno, âgacchatu bhaddanto, icchâmi bhaddantassa âgatan ti. atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etad ahosi : bhagavatâ sikkhâpadam paññattam na uyyuttam senam dassanâya gantabban ti, ayañ ca me mâtulo senâya gilâno. katham nu kho mayâ patipajjitabban ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim niânâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave tathârûpapaccayâ senâya gantum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttam senam dassanâya gaccheyya aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

uyyuttâ nâma senâ gâmato nikhamitvâ niviññhâ vâ hoti payâtâ vâ. senâ nâma hatthi assâ rathâ patti. dvâdasapuriso hatthi, tipuriso asso, catupuriso ratho, cattâro purisâ sarahatthâ patti.

dassanâya gacchatî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thito passati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. dassanûpacâram vijahitvâ punappunam passati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa.

aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ 'ti thapetvâ tathârûpapaccayam. ||1||

uyyutte uyyuttasaññî dassanâya gacchatî aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. uyyutte vematiko . . . uyyutte anuyyuttasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ekamekam dassanâya gacchatî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thito passati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanûpacâram vijahitvâ punappunam passati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte uyyuttasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte anuyyuttasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

'anâpatti ârâme thito passati, bhikkhussa thitokâsam vâ nisinnokâsam vâ nipannokâsam vâ âgacchatî, pañipatham gacchanto passati, tathârûpapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

atthamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū sati karaṇīye senam gantvā atirekatirattam senāya vasanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā senāya vasissanti. amhākam pi alābhā amhākam pi dulladdham ye mayam ājīvassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇā senāya paṭivasāmā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū atirekatirattam senāya vasissantī — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave atirekatirattam senāya vasathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā atirekatirattam senāya vasissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senam gamanāyā, dvirattatirattam tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabbam. tato ce uttari vaseyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senam gamanāyā 'ti, siyā paccayo siyā karaṇiyam.

dvirattatirattam tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabban ti dve tisso rattiyo vasitabbam. tato ce uttari vaseyyā 'ti, catutthe divase atthamgate suriye senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyyassa. ||1||

atirekatiratte atirekasaññī senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekatiratte vematiko . . . atirekatiratte ūnakasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakatiratte atirekasaññī, āpatti dukkataṭṭassa. ūnakatiratte vematiko, āpatti dukkataṭṭassa. ūnakatiratte ūnakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ūnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiyyā purārunā nikkhāmitvā puna vasati, gilāno vasati, gilānassa karaṇīyenā vasati,

senâ vâ patisenâya ruddhâ hoti, kenaci palibuddho hoti,
âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñâdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dvirattatirattam senâya vasamânâ uyyodhikam pi balaggam pi senâbyûham pi anikadassanam pi gacchanti. aññataro pi chabbaggiyo bhikkhu uyyodhikam gantvâ kañdena paññividdho hoti. manussâ tam bhikkhum uppañdesum : kacci bhante suyuddham ahosi, kati te lakkhâni laddhâni. so bhikkhu tehi manussehi uppañdiyamâno mañku ahosi. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâmâ samañâ Sakyaputtiyâ uyyodhikam dassanâya âgacchissanti. ambâkam pi alâbhâ, ambâkam pi dulladdham ye mayam âjîvassa hetu puttadârassa kârañâ uyyodhikam âgacchâmâ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâmâ chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyodhikam dassanâya gacchissantî — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyodhikam dassanâya gacchathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâmâ tumhe moghapurisâ . . . gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

dvirattatirattam ce bhikkhu senâya vasamâno uyyodhikam vâ balaggam vâ senâbyûham vâ anikadassanam vâ gaccheyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

dvirattatirattam ce bhikkhu senâya vasamâno 'ti dve tisso rattiyo vasamâno.

uyyodhikam nâmâ yattha sampahâro dissati. balaggam nâmâ ettakâ hatthi ettakâ assâ ettakâ rathâ ettakâ pattî. senâbyûham nâmâ ito hatthi hontu ito assâ hontu ito rathâ hontu ito pattikâ hontu. anikam nâmâ hatthânikam assâni-

kam̄ rathānikam̄ pattānikam̄. tayo hatthī pacchimam̄ hatthānikam̄, tayo assā pacchimam̄ assānikam̄, tayo rathā pacchimam̄ rathānikam̄, cattāro purisā sarahatthā pattī pacchimam̄ pattānikam̄.

dassanāya gacchatī, āpatti dukkataṭṭa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanūpacāram̄ vijahitvā punappunam̄ passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekam̄ dassanāya gacchatī, āpatti dukkataṭṭa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti dukkataṭṭa. dassanūpacāram̄ vijahitvā punappunam̄ passati, āpatti dukkataṭṭa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārāme ṭhito passati, bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsam̄ vā nisinnokāsam̄ vā nipannokāsam̄ vā āgantvā sampahāro dissati, patipatham̄ gacchanto passati, sati karaniye gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

dasamam̄.

tass' uddānam̄ :

pūvam̄, kathā, 'panandassa tayam̄, 'paṭṭhākam eva ca,' Mahānāmo, Pasenadi, senā, viddho ime dasā 'ti.

acelakavaggo pañcamo.

PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Cetiyesu cārikam̄ caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tena pāyāsi. addasam̄su kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam̄ dūrato 'va āgacchantam̄, disvāna bhagavantam̄ etad avocum : mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham̄ agamāsi, Ambatitthe bhante jaṭilassa assame nāgo paṭivasati iddhimā āsiviso ghoraviso, so bhagavantam̄ mā vihethesiti. evam vutte bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam̄ etad avocum : mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham̄ . . . mā vihethesiti. tatiyam pi kho bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikam̄ caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tad avasari. tatra sudam̄ bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyam̄

viharati. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato yena Ambatitthakassa
 jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā agyāgāram
 pavisitvā tiṇasanthārakamī paññāpetvā niśīdī pallañkamī abhu-
 jitvā ujum kāyam pañidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭha-
 petvā. atha kho so nāgo āyasmantam Sāgatam paviṭṭham
 disvāna dummano padhūpāsi. āyasmāpi Sāgato padhūpāsi.
 atha kho so nāgo makkham asahamāno pajjali, āyasmāpi
 Sāgato tejodhātum samāpajjītvā pajjali. atha kho āyasmā
 Sāgato tassa nāgassa tejasā tejam pariyādiyitvā yena Bhadda-
 vatikā ten' upasamkamī. atha kho bhagavā Bhaddavatikā-
 yam yathābhīrantam viharitvā yena Kosambī tena cārikam
 pakkāmi. assosūm kho Kosambikā upāsakā: ayyo kira Sāga-
 to Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhiṃ samgāmesiti. atha kho
 bhagavā anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Kosambī tad
 avasari. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā bhagavato pacugga-
 manam karitvā yenāyasmā Sāgato ten' upasamkamīsu, upa-
 samkamitvā āyasmantam Sāgatam abhivādetvā ekamantam
 atṭhamsu, ekamantam ṭhitā kho Kosambikā upāsakā āyas-
 mantam Sāgatam etad avocum: kiṃ bhante ayyānam dulla-
 bhañ ca manāpañ ca, kiṃ paṭiyādemā 'ti. evam vutte
 chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Kosambike upāsake etad avocum:
 att' āvuso kāpotikā nāma pasannā bhikkhūnam dullabhā
 ca manāpā ca, tam paṭiyādethā 'ti. atha kho Kosambikā
 upāsakā ghare ghare kāpotikam pasannam patiyādetvā
 āyasmantam Sāgatam piṇḍāya paviṭṭham disvāna āyasmantam
 Sāgatam etad avocum: pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikam
 pasannam, pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikam
 pasannam ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato ghare ghare kāpo-
 tikam pasannam pivitvā nagaramhā nikhamanto nagaradvāre
 paripati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ
 nagaramhā nikhamanto addasa āyasmantam Sāgatam naga-
 radvāre paripatitam, disvāna bhikkhū amantesi: gaṇhatha
 bhikkhave Sāgatan ti. evam bhante 'ti kho te bhikkhū
 bhagavato paṭisūnitvā āyasmantam Sāgatam ārāmam netvā
 yena bhagavā tena sisam katvā nipātesum. atha kho
 āyasmā Sāgato parivattitvā yena bhagavā tena pāde karitvā
 seyyam kappesi. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū amantesi:
 nanu bhikkhave pubbe Sāgato tathāgate sagāravo ahosi

sappatisso 'ti. evam bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi tathāgate sagāravo sappatisso 'ti. no h' etam bhante. nanu bhikkhave Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhiṃ samgāmesīti. evam bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi pahoti nāgena saddhiṃ samgāmetun ti. no h' etam bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave tam pātabbam yam pivitvā visaññi assā 'ti. no h' etam bhante. ananucchaviyam bhikkhave Sāgatassa ananulomikam appaṭirūpam assāmaṇakam akappiyam akaraṇiyam. katham hi nāma bhikkhave Sāgato majjām pivissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyāthā :

surāmerayapāne pācittiyan ti. ||1||

surā nāma piṭṭhasurā pūvasurā odanasurā kiṇṇapakkhittā sambhārasamyuttā. merayo nāma pupphāsavo phalāsavo madhvāsavo gulāsavo sambhārasamyutto.

piveyyā 'ti antamaso kusaggena pi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

majje majjasaññi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. majje vematiko . . . majje amajjasaññi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. amajje majjasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje amajjasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti amajjam ca hoti majjavaṇṇam majjagandham majjarasam tam pivati, sūpasampāke maṇṣasampāke tela-sampāke āmalakaphāṇite, amajjam ariṭṭham pivati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggyiyam bhikkhuñ aṅgulipatodakena hāsesum. so bhikkhu uttanto anassāsako kālam akāsi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuñ

añgulipatodakena hâsessantîti — pa —. saecam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . hâsethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . hâsessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

añgulipatodake pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

añgulipatodako nâma, upasampanno upasampannam hâsâdhîppâyo kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasâññi añgulipatodakena hâseti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasâññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyyassa. kâyena kâyapañibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkañassa. kâyapañibaddhena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkañassa. kâyapañibaddhena kâyapañibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkañassa. nissaggiyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkañassa. nissaggiyena kâyapañibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkañassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkañassa. anupasampannam kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkañassa. kâyena kâyapañibaddham . . . kâyapañibaddhena kâyam . . . kâyapañibaddhena kâyapañibaddham . . . nissaggiyena kâyam . . . nissaggiyena kâyapañibaddham . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkañassa. anupasampanne upasampannasâññi, âpatti dukkañassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkañassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasâññi, âpatti dukkañassa. ||2||

anâpatti na hâsâdhîppâyo sati karañîye âmasati, ummattakkassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû Aciravatiyâ na-

diyā udake kīlanti. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ uparipāśadavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū Aciravatiyā nadiyā udake kīlante, disvāna Mallikam devim etad avoca : ete te Mallike arahanto udake kīlantiti. nissamsayam kho mahārāja bhagavatā sikkhāpadam apañña-ttam te vā bhikkhū appakataññuno 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : kena nu kho aham upāyena bhagavato ca na āroceyyam bhagavā ca jāneyya ime bhikkhū udake kīlitā 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū pakkosāpetvā mahantañ gulapinḍam adāsi imam bhante gulapinḍam bhagavato dethā 'ti. sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū tam gulapinḍam ādāya yena bhagavā ten' upasamkamīsu, upasamkamitvā bhagavantam etad avocum : imam bhante gulapinḍam rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavato detīti. kaham pana tumhe bhikkhave rājā addasā 'ti. Aciravatiyā nadiyā bhagavā udake kīlante 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā udake kīlissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

udake hāsadhamme pācittiyā ti. ||1||

udake hāsadhammo nāma uparigopphake udake hāsādhippāyo nimujjati vā ummujjati vā palavati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

udake hāsadhamme hāsadhammasaññī, āpatti pācittiyassa. udake hāsadhamme vematiko . . . udake hāsadhamme ahāsadhammasaññī, āpatti pācittiyassa. hetṭhāgopphake udake kīlati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāvāya kīlati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthena vā pādena vā kaṭṭhenā vā kaṭhalāya vā udakam paharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhājanagatam udakam vā kañcikam vā khīrami vā takkam vā rajanam vā passāvam vā cikkhallam vā kīlati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. udake ahāsadhamme hāsadhammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. udake ahāsadhamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. udake ahāsadhamme ahāsadhammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo sati karaṇīye udakam otaritvā

nimujjati vā ummujjati vā palavati vā, pāram gacchanto
nimujjati vā ummujjati vā palavati vā, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo anācāram ācarati. bhikkhū evam āhamṣu: āvuso Channa evarūpam mā akāsi, n' etam kappatīti. so anādariyam paṭicca karoti yeva. ye te bhikkhū appicebhā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Channo anādariyam karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Channa anādariyam karosīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa anādariyam karissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādīya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

anādariye pâcittiyan ti ||1||

anādariyam nāma dve anādariyāni puggalānādariyañ ca dharmānādariyañ ca. puggalānādariyam nāma upasampannena paññattena vuccamāno ayañ ukhittako vā vambhito vā garahito vā, imassa vacanam akatañ bhavissatīti anādariyam karoti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. dharmānādariyam nāma upasampannena paññattena vuccamāno kath' ayañ nasseyya vā vinasseyya vā antaradhāyeyya vā tam vā na sikkhitukāmo anādariyam karoti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi anādariyam karoti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannena apaññattena vuccamāno idam na sallekħāya na dhūtattāya na pāsādikatāya na apacayāya na viriyārambhāya samvattatīti anādariyam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena paññattena vā apaññattena vā vuccamāno idam na sallekħāya . . . na viriyārambhāya samvattatīti anādariyam karoti,

āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti evam amhākām ācariyānam uggaho paripucchā 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||**2**||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū bhiṃsāpentī. te bhiṃsāpiyamānā rodanti. bhikkhū evam āhamsu: kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggyā bhikkhū amhe bhiṃsāpentī. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācentī: kathaṁ hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhikkhum bhiṃsāpessantī . . . (see LII. 1) . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum bhiṃsāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

bhiṃsāpeyyā 'ti, upasampanno upasampannam bhiṃsāpetukāmo rūpam vā saddam vā gandham vā rasam vā phoṭṭhabbam vā upasamharati, bhāyeyya vā so na vā bhāyeyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. corakantāram vā vālakantāram vā pisācakantāram vā ācikkhati, bhāyeyya vā so na vā bhāyeyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī bhiṃsāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī bhiṃsāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam bhiṃsāpetukāmo rūpam vā . . . upasamharati, bhāyeyya vā so na vā bhāyeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. corakantāram vā . . . na vā bhāyeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na bhimśāpetukâmo rûpaṇi vâ saddam vâ gandham vâ rasam vâ phoṭṭhabbam vâ upasamharati, corakantâram vâ vâlakantâram vâ pisâcakantâram vâ âcikkhati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, L.VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaṭavane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kâle aññataram mahantam susirakaṭṭham jotiṁ samâdahitvâ visibbesum. tasmiṁ ca susire kañhasappo agginâ santatto nikkhmitvâ bhikkhû paripâtesi. bhikkhû tahaṇ tahaṇ padhâviṁsu. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṇ hi nâma bhikkhû jotiṁ samâdahitvâ visibbessantîti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû jotiṁ samâdahitvâ visibbentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṇ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ jotiṁ samâdahitvâ visibbessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu visibbanâpekkho jotiṁ samâdaheyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyân ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilâna honti. gilâna-pucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum : kacc' âvuso khamanîyam kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso jotiṁ samâdahitvâ visibbema, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na visibbema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânenâ bhikkhunâ jotiṁ samâdahitvâ vâ samâdahâpetvâ vâ visibbetum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilâno visibbanâpekkho jotiṁ samâda-

heyya vā samādahāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti.
evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||2||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū na padipesum jotiKE pi
jantāghare pi kukkuccāyantā. bhagavato etam attham āro-
cesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpapaccayā jotiM samā-
dahitum samādahāpetum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu agilāno visibbanāpekkho jotiM samā-
daheyya vā samādahāpeyya vā aññatra tathārūpapaccayā,
pācittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
agilāno nāma yassa vinā agginā phāsu hoti. gilāno nāma
yassa vinā agginā na phāsu hoti.
visibbanāpekkho 'ti tappitukāmo.
joti nāma aggi vuccati.

samādaheyyā 'ti sayam samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
samādahāpeyyā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim
ānatto bahukam pi samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññatra
tathārūpapaccayā 'ti thapetvā tathārūpapaccayam. ||1||

agilāno agilānasaññi visibbanāpekkho jotiM samādahati vā
samādahāpeti vā aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, āpatti pācittiyassa.
agilāno vematiko . . . agilāno gilānasaññi . . .
āpatti pācittiyassa. paññatam ukkhipati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
gilāno agilānasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno vematiko,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno gilānasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

ānāpatti gilānassa, aññena katam visibbeti, vitacchitaṅgā-
ram visibbeti, padipe, jotiKE, jantāghare, tathārūpapaccayā,
āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

chattham.

PĀCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena
bhikkhū Tapode nhāyanti. tena kho pana samayena rājā
Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro sisam nhāyissāmīti Tapo-

dam gantvâ yâv' ayyâ nhâyantîti ekamantam pañimânesi. bhikkhû yâva samandhakârâ nhâyiñsu. atha kho râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro vikâle sisam nhâyitvâ naga-radvâre thakkite bahinagare vasitvâ kâlass' eva asambhinne-na vilepanena yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamka-mitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisidi. ekam-antam nisinnam kho râjânam Mâgadham Seniyam Bimbisâ-ram bhagavâ etad avoca: kissa tvam mahârâja kâlass' eva âgato asambhinnena vilepanenâ 'ti. atha kho râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ râjânam Mâgadham Seniyam Bimbisâram dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamñsesi. atha kho râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamñsito uṭṭhâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiñam katvâ pakkâmi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim paka-rañe bhikkhusamgham sannipâtâpetvâ bhikkhû pañipucchi: saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû râjânam pi passitvâ na mattam jânitvâ nhâyantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma te bhikkhave mogha-purisâ râjânam pi passitvâ na mattam jânitvâ nhâyissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsam nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû unhasamaye pariñâhasam-aye kukkuccâyantâ na nhâyanti sedagatena gattenâ sayanti, cîvarañ pi senâsanam pi dussati. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave unhasamaye pariñâhasamaye oren' addhamâsam nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsam nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, diyadâho mâso seso gimhânan ti vassânassa pañhamo mâso icc ete addha-teyyamâsa unhasamayo pariñâhasamayo. ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilāna-pucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum : kacc' āvuso khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyan ti. pubbe mayam āvuso oren' addhamāsam nhāyāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccāyantā na nhāyāma, tena no na phāsu hotiti. bhagavato etam atham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā oren' addhamāsam nhāyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsam . . . pariļāhasamayo gilānasamayo ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū navakammam katvā kukkuccāyantā na nhāyanti. te sedagatena gattena sayanti. cīvaram pi senāsanam pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave kammasamaye oren' addhamāsam nhāyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsam nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam — pa —.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||4||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū addhānam gantvā kukkuccāyantā na nhāyanti. te sedagatena . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānagamanasamaye oren' addhamāsam nhāyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsam nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo — pa —.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||5||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ajjhokāse cīvarakammam karontā sarajena vātēna okiṇnā honti, devo ea thokam thokam phusāyati. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā na nhāyanti, kilinnena gattena sayanti, cīvaram pi senāsanam

pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bikkhave vâtavutthisamaye oren' addhamâsam nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsam nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyaṁ. tatthâyam samayo : diyadâho mâso seso gimbânan ti vassânaassa pañhamo mâso icc ete adâhateyyamâsa uñhasamayo parilâhasamayo, gilânasamayo, kammasamayo, addhânagamanasamayo, vâtavutthisamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||6||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

oren' addhamâsan ti ûnakaddhamâsam.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti cuñena vâ mattikâya vâ nhâyati, payoge payoge dukkaṭam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti thapetvâ samayam. uñhasamayo nâma diyadâho mâso seso gimbânam, parilâhasamayo nâma vassânaassa pañhamo mâso, icc ete adâhateyyamâsa uñhasamayo parilâhasamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. gilânasamayo nâma yassa vinâ nhânena na phâsu hoti, gilânasamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. kammasamayo nâma antamaso pariveñam pi sammatttham hoti, kammasamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. addhânagamanasamayo nâma addhayojanam gacchissâmâ 'ti nhâyitabbam, gacchanta ña nhâyitabbam, gatena nhâyitabbam. vâtavutthisamayo nâma bhikkhû sarajena vâtena okiññâ honti, dve vâ tîni vâ udakaphusitâni kâye patitâni honti, vâtavutthisamayo 'ti nhâyitabbam. ||1||

ûnakaddhamâse ûnakasaññî aññatra samayâ nhâyati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ûnakaddhamâse vematiko . . . ûnakaddhamâse atirekasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyyassa. atirekaddhamâse ûnakasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamâse vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamâse atirekasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti samaye, addhamâsam nhâyati, atirekaddhamâsam nhâyati, pâram gacchanto nhâyati, sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ ti. ||3||7||

PĀCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca paribbājakā ca Sāketā Sāvatthim addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge corā nikhamitvā te acchindimsu. Sāvatthiyā rājabhaṭā nikhamitvā te core sabhaṇḍe gahetvā bhikkhūnam santike dūtam pāhesum : āgacchantu bhaddantā sakam sakam cīvaraṇam samjānitvā gaṇphantū 'ti. bhikkhū na samjānanti. te ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhaddantā attano attano cīvaraṇam na samjānissantiti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthāpārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmīpānidāne etasmīpāni pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṅgham sannipātāpetvā bhikkhūnam tadanuechavikām tadanulomikām dhammīm katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicea : saṅghasutṭhitāya saṅghaphāsutāya — pa-saddhammaṭṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

navam pana bhikkhunā cīvaralābhena tiṇṇam dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam aññataram dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam ādātabbam nilam vā kaddamam vā kālasāmam vā. anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇam dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam aññataram dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam navam cīvaraṇam paribhūñjeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

navam nāma akatakappam vuccati.

cīvaraṇam nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaraṇam.

tiṇṇam dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam aññataram dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam ādātabban ti antamaso kusaggena pi ādātabbam.

nilam nāma dve nilāni kamṣanilam palāsanilam. kaddamo nāma odako vuccati. kālasāmam nāma yan kiñci kālasāmakam.

anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇam dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam aññataram dubbaṇṇakaraṇam ti antamaso kusaggena pi anādiyitvā

tinñam dubbañakarañnam aññataram dubbañakaranam
navam cívarañ paribhuñjati, ápatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâdinne anâdinnasaññi paribhuñjati, ápatti pâcittiyassa.
anâdinne vematiko . . . anâdinne âdinnasaññi paribhuñjati,
ápatti pâcittiyassa. âdinne anâdinnasaññi, ápatti dukkañtassa.
âdinne vematiko, ápatti dukkañtassa. âdinne âdinnasaññi,
anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti âdiyitvâ paribhuñjati, kappo nañño hoti, kappa-
katokâso jinño hoti, kappakatena akappakatam samsibbitam
hoti, aggale, anuvâte, paribhañde, ummattakassa, âdikammi-
kassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

atthamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhâtuno saddhi-
vihârikassa bhikkhuno sâmañ cívarañ vikappetvâ apaccud-
dhârakam paribhuñjati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhûnam
etam attham âroceśi: ayam âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakya-
putto mayham cívarañ sâmañ vikappetvâ apaccuddhârakam
paribhuñjatiti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa
sâmañ cívarañ vikappetvâ apaccuddhârakam paribhuñjissa-
titi — pa — saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhussa . . .
paribhuñjasiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ:
katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhussa . . . pari-
bhuñjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâ-
dâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam
uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa vâ bhikkhuniyâ vâ sikkha-
mânâya vâ sâmañerassa vâ sâmañeriyâ vâ sâmañ cívarañ
vikappetvâ apaccuddhârakam paribhuñjeyya, pâcitti-
yan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

bhikkhuni nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā. sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā. sāmañero nāma dasasikkhāpadikō. sāmañerī nāma dasasikkhāpadikā.

sāman ti sayam vikappetvā.

civaram nāma channam civarānam aññataram civaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

vikappanam nāma dve vikappanā sammukhāvikappanā ca parammukhāvikappanā ca. sammukhāvikappanā nāma imam civaram tuyham vikappemi itthannāmassa vā 'ti. parammu-khāvikappanā nāma imam civaram vikappanatthāya tuyham dammīti. tena vattabbo: ko te mitto vā sandittho vā 'ti. itthannāmo ca itthannāmo cā 'ti. tena vattabbo: aham tesam dammi, tesam santakam paribhuñja vā vissajjehi vā yathāpaccayam vā karohiti.

apaccuddhārakam nāma tassa vā adinnam tassa vā avissā-sento paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

apaccuddhārake apaccuddhārakasaññi paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. apaccuddhārake vematiko . . . apaccuddhārake paccuddhārakasaññi paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhittheti vā vissajjeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhārake apaccuddhārakasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhārake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhārake paccuddhārakasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti so vā deti tassa vā vissūsento paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

navamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū asannihitaparikkhā-rā honti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam pattam pi civaram pi apanidhenti. sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū chabbaggiye bhikkhū etad avocum: dethāvuso

amhâkam pattaṁ pi cîvaraṁ pîti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hasanti, te rodanti. bhikkhû evam̄ âhamṣu: kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû amhâkam pattaṁ pi cîvaraṁ pi apanidhentiti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhi-kkhûnam pattaṁ pi cîvaraṁ pi apanidhessantiti — pa — saccam̄ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnam . . . apanidhethâ 'ti. saccam̄ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhûnam . . . apanidhessatha. n' etam̄ moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam̄ sikkhâpadam̄ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa pattaṁ vâ cîvaraṁ vâ nisîdanam̄ vâ súcigharam̄ vâ kâyabandhanam̄ vâ apanidheyya vâ apanidhâpeyya vâ antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

patto nâma dve pattâ ayopatto mattikâpatto.

cîvaraṁ nâma channam̄ cîvarânam̄ aññataram̄ cîvaraṁ vikappanupagapacchimam̄.

nisîdanam̄ nâma sadasam̄ vuccati.

súcigharam̄ nâma sasúcikam̄ vâ asúcikam̄ vâ.

kâyabandhanam̄ nâma dve kâyabandhanâni paṭṭikam̄ sûka-rantakam̄.

apanidheyya vâ 'ti sayam̄ apanidheti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. apanidhâpeyya vâ 'ti aññam̄ âñâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. sakiñ âñatto bahukam̄ pi apanidheti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. antamaso hâsâpekkho pîti kîlâdhîppâyo. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî pattaṁ vâ . . . kâyabandhanam̄ vâ apanidheti vâ apanidhâpeti vâ antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyyassa. aññam̄ parikkhâram̄ apanidheti vâ apanidhâpeti vâ antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa pattaṁ vâ cîvaraṁ vâ aññam̄ vâ parikkhâram̄ apanidheti vâ apanidhâpeti vâ antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo, dunnikkhittam paṭisāmeti, dhammim katham katvā dassāmiti paṭisāmeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||**2**||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

surā, aṅguli, toyāñ ca, anādariyañ ca, bhim̄sanam,
joti, nahāna-dubbanñam, apaccuddhārakam sāmam, apa-
nidhena cā 'ti.

surāpānavaggo chattho.

PĀCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi issāso hoti, kākā c' assa amanāpā honti. so kāke vijjhitvā sisam chinditvā sūle paṭipātiyā thapesi. bhikkhū evam āhamsu : ken' ime āvuso kākā jīvita voropitā 'ti. mayā āvuso, amanāpā me kākā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi sañcicca pāṇam jīvitā voropessatī — pa —. saccam kira tvam Udāyi sañcicca . . . voropesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa sañcicca . . . voropessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sañcicca pāṇam jīvitā voropeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

sañcicca 'ti jānanto samjānanto cecca abhivitaritvā vītikkamo.

pāṇo nāma tiracchānagatapāṇo vuccati.

jīvitā voropeyyā 'ti jivitindriyām upacchindati uparodheti santatiṁ vikopeti, āpatti pācittiyyassa. ||1||

pâne pâñasaññi jîvitâ voropeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pâne vematiko jîvitâ voropeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. pâne apâñasaññi, anâpatti. apâne pâñasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apâne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apâne apâñasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||
anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, na marañâdhippâyassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pañhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam sappânakam udakam paribhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam sappânakam udakam paribhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . paribhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . paribhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam sappânakam udakam paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti.

sappânakakan ti jânanto paribhogena marissantîti jânanto paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sappânake sappânakasaññi paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sappânake vematiko paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sappânake asappânakasaññi paribhuñjati, anâpatti. apânake sappânakasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apânake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apânake apânakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti sappânakakan ti ajânanto, apânakakan ti jânanto, paribhogena na marissantîti jânanto paribhuñjati; ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam yathādhammam nihatādhikaraṇam punakammāya ukkoṭenti akatam kammam dukkaṭam kammam puna kātabbam kammam anihataṁ dunnihataṁ puna nihanitabban ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṁ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam . . . ukkoṭessantī — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānam . . . ukkoṭethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṁ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam . . . ukkoṭessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam yathādhammam nihatādhikaraṇam punakammāya ukkoṭeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmāp vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocēti so vā āroceti.

yathādhammam nāma dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanena katam, etam yathādhammam nāma.

adhibaraṇam nāma cattāri adhibaraṇāni, vivādādhikaraṇam anuvādādhikaraṇam āpattādhikaraṇam kiccādhikaraṇam.

punakammāya ukkoteyyā 'ti akatam kammam dukkaṭam kammam puna kātabbam kammam anihataṁ dunnihataṁ puna nihanitabban ti ukkoṭeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi ukkoṭeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ukkoṭeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi ukkoṭeti, anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammam katan ti jānanto ukkoṭeti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiâpattim âpajjitvâ bhâtuno saddhivihârikassa bhikkhuno ârocesi: aham âvuso sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiâpattim âpanno, mâ aññassa kassaci ârocesiti. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiâpattim âpajjitvâ samgham tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam yâci, tassa samgho tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam adâsi. so parivâsanto tam bhikkhump passitvâ etad avoca: aham âvuso sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiâpattim âpajjitvâ samgham tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam yâcim, tassa me samgho tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam adâsi, so 'ham parivasâmi. vediyâm' aham âvuso, vediyatîti mam âyasmâ dhâretû 'ti. kim nu kho âvuso yo añño pi imam âpattim âpajjati so pi evam karotîti. evam âvuso 'ti. ayam âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiâpattim âpajjitvâ so me âroceti: mâ kassaci ârocesiti. kim pana tvam âvuso pañcchâdesiti. evam âvuso 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhu bhikkhussa jânam dutthullam âpattim pañcchâdessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhussa . . . pañcchâdesiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhussa jânam dutthullam âpattim pañcchâdессasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — eva ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa jânam dutthullam âpattim pañcchâdeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

jânâti nâma sâmañ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca saṃghādisesā.

paṭicchādeyyā 'ti imam jānitvā codessanti sāressanti khumsessanti vambhessanti mañkum karissanti nārocessāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

duṭṭhullāya āpattiya duṭṭhullāpattisaññi paṭicchādeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiya vematiko paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiya aduṭṭhullāpattisaññi paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullam āpattim paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duṭṭhullam vā aduṭṭhullam vā ajjhācāram paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiya duṭṭhullāpattisaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiya aduṭṭhullāpattisaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanam vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatiti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā samgharājī vā bhavissatiti nāroceti, ayam kakkhaṭo pharuso jīvitantarāyam vā brahmacariyantarāyam vā karissatiti nāroceti, aññe patirūpe bhikkhū apassanto nāroceti, na chādetukāmo nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammenā 'ti nāroceti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veṭuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe sattarasavaggyā dārakā sahāyakā honti. Upāli dārako tesam pāmokkho hoti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi : kena nu kho upāyena Upāli amhākam accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi : sace kho Upāli lekham sikkheyya, evam kho Upāli amhākam accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi : sace kho Upāli lekham sikkhissati,

aṅguliyo dukkhâ bhavissanti. sace kho Upâli gaṇanam sikkheyya, evam kho Upâli amhâkam accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnam etad ahosi : sace kho Upâli gaṇanam sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati. sace kho Upâli rûpam sikkheyya, evam kho Upâli amhâkam accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnam etad ahosi : sace kho Upâli rûpam sikkhissati, akkhini dukkhâ bhavissanti. ime kho samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ sukhasilâ sukharamâcârâ subhojanâni bhuñjitvâ nivâtesu sayanesu sayanti. sace kho Upâli samaneshu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evam kho Upâli amhâkam accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. assosi kho Upâli dârako mâtâpitunnam imam kathâsallâpam. atha kho Upâli dârako yena te dârakâ ten' upasampkami, upasampkamitvâ te dârake etad avoca : etha mayam ayyo samaneshu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissâmâ 'ti. sace kho tvam ayya pabbajissasi, evam mayam pi pabbajissâmâ 'ti. atha kho te dârakâ ekamekassa mâtâpitaro upasampkamitvâ etad avocum : anujânâtha mam agârasmâ anagâriyam pabbajjâyâ 'ti. atha kho tesam dârakânam mâtâpitaro sabbe p'ime dârakâ samânacchandâ kalyâñâdhippâyâ 'ti anujâniṁsu. te bhikkhû upasampkamitvâ pabbajjam yâciṁsu. te bhikkhû pabbâjesum upasampûdesum. te rattiyâ paccûsasamayam paccuṭṭhâya rodanti : yâgum detha, bhattam detha, khâdaniyam dethâ 'ti. bhikkhû evam âhamsu : âgametha âvuso yâva ratti vibhâyati. sace yâgu bhavissati, pivissatha, sace bhattam bhavissati, bhuñjissatha, sace khâdaniyam bhavissati, khâdissatha, no ce bhavissati yâgu vâ bhattam vâ khâdaniyam vâ, pindâya caritvâ bhuñjissathâ 'ti. evam pi kho te bhikkhû bhikkhûbi vuccamâna rodanti yeva : yâgum detha, bhattam detha, khâdaniyam dethâ 'ti, senâsanam ûhananti pi ummihanti pi. assosi kho bhagavâ rattiyâ paccûsasamayam paccuṭṭhâya dârakasaddam, sutvâna âyasmantam Ânandam âmantesi : kim nu kho so Ânanda dârakasaddo 'ti. atha kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipâtâpetvâ bhikkhû paṭipucchi :

saccam̄ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū jānam ūnavisativassam puggalam upasampādentīti. saccam̄ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā jānam ūnavisativassam puggalam upasampādēssanti. ūnavisativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sítassa uñhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya dāmsamakasavātātapasirimsa-pasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam uppānnānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāñaharānam anadhvāsakajātiko hoti. visativasso ca kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sítassa uñhassa . . . pāñaharānam adhvāsakajātiko hoti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam̄ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam ūnavisativassam puggalam upasampādeyya, so ca puggalo anupasampanno te ca bhikkhū gārayhā, idam tasmiñ pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmāñ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti. ūnavisativasso nāma appattavisativasso. upasampādēsāmiti gaṇam vā ācariyam vā pattam vā cīvaraṇam vā parivesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammapācāhi dukkaṭā, kammapācāpariyosāne upajjhāyassa āpatti pācittiyassa, gaṇassa ca ācariyassa ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ūnavisativasse ūnavisativassasaññi upasampādeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnavisativasse vematiko upasampādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnavisativasse paripuṇṇavisativassasaññi upasampādeti, anāpatti. paripuṇṇavisativasse ūnavisativassasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavisativasse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavisativasse paripuṇṇavisativassasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnavisativassam paripuṇṇavisativassasaññi upasampādeti, paripuṇṇavisativassam paripuṇṇasaññi upasampādeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavâne Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Râjagahâ Pañiyâlokam gantu-kâmo hoti. aññataro bhikkhu te manusse etad avoca : aham p' âyasmantehi saddhim gamissâmiti. mayam kho bhante suñkam parihaarissâmâ 'ti. pajânâthâvuso 'ti. assosum kho kammikâ : sattho kira suñkam parihaarissatiti. te magge pariuyutthimsu. atha kho te kammikâ tam sattham gahetvâ acchinditvâ tam bhikkhum etad avocum : kissa tvam bhante jânam theyyasathena saddhim gacchasiti palibuddhitvâ muñcimusu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhu jânam theyyasatthe na saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam pañipajjissatiti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu jânam . . . pañipajja-siti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa jânam . . . pañipajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam theyyasatthe na saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam pañipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

theyyasatto nâma corâ katakammâ vâ honti akatakammâ vâ, râjânam vâ theyyam gacchanti suñkam vâ pariharanti.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhâyâ 'ti gacchâmâvuso gacchâma bhante, gacchâma bhante gacchâmâvuso aija vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti samvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gâmantaram pîti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyyassa. agâmake araññe addhayojane addhayojane âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||



theyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññi samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti pācitti-yassa. theyyasatthe vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. theyyasatthe atheyyasatthasaññi . . . anāpatti. bhikkhū samvidahanti manussā na samvidahanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atheyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atheyyasatthe vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atheyyasatthe atheyyasatthasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asam̄vidahitvā gacchanti, manussā samvidahanti bhikkhū na samvidahanti, visamketena gacchanti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chatṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvatthim gacchanto aññatarena gāmadvārena atikkamati. aññatarā itthi sāmikena saha bhaṇḍitvā gāmato nikhamitvā tam bhikkhum passitvā etad avoca: kaham bhante ayyo gamissatīti. Sāvatthim kho aham bhagini gamissāmiti. aham ayyena saddhim gamissāmiti. eyyāsi bhaginiti. atha kho tassā itthiyā sāmiko gāmato nikhamitvā manusse pucchi: ap' ayyo evarūpam itthim passeyyāthā 'ti. esāyyo pabbajitena saha gacchatīti. atha kho so puriso anubandhitvā tam bhikkhum gahetvā ākōtetvā muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu aññatarasmim rukkhamūle padhūpento nisidi. atha kho sā itthi tam purisam etad avoca: nāyyo so bhikkhu mam nippātesi, api ca aham eva tena bhikkhunā saddhim gacchāmi. akārako so bhikkhu, gaccha nam khamāpehīti. atha kho so puriso tam bhikkhum khamāpesi. atha kho so bhikkhu Sāvatthim gantvā bhikkhūnaṁ etam attham ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu mātugā-

mena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjasiti.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi
nāma tvam moghapurisa mātugāmena . . . paṭipajjissasi.
n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa —
evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya
ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantaram
pi, pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na ti-
racchānagatā viññū paṭibalā subhāsitadubbhāsitam duṭṭhullā-
duṭṭhullaṇājānitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

saṃvidhāyā 'ti gacchāma bhagini gacchāma ayya, gacchā-
ma ayya gacchāma bhagini aja vā . . . (see LXVI.
2. 1). ||1||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam
paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti pâcittiyassa. mā-
tugāme vematiko . . . mātugāme amātugāmasaññī . . .
āpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu saṃvidahati mātugāmo na
saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkātassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā
pañdakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahitthiyā vā sad-
dhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso
gāmantaram pi, āpatti dukkātassa. amātugāme mātugā-
masaññī, āpatti dukkātassa. amātugāme vematiko, āpatti
dukkātassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asaṃvidahitvā gacchatī, mātugāmo saṃvidahati
bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, visamketena gacchatī, āpadāsu,
ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

sattamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhī-

pubbassa evarūpam pāpakam diṭṭhigatam upannam hoti :
 tathāham bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā ye
 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālam
 antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū : Ariṭṭhassa
 kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpam pāpa-
 kam diṭṭhigatam upannam : tathāham . . . antarāyāyā 'ti.
 atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhi-
 pubbo ten' upasamkamīnsu, upasamkamitvā Ariṭṭham bhi-
 kkhum gaddhabādhipubbam etad avocum : saccam kira te
 āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpam pāpakam diṭṭhigatam upannam :
 tathāham . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evam byā kho aham āvuso
 bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarā-
 yikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālam antarā-
 yāyā 'ti. māvuso Ariṭṭha evam avaca, mā bhagavantam
 abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi
 bhagavā evam vadeyya. anekapariyāyena āvuso Ariṭṭha
 antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alañ ca
 pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. appassādā kāmā vuttā bhaga-
 vatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, atṭhi-
 kañkalūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpā-
 yāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, māṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā
 bhagavatā — la —, tinukkūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā
 — la —, aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —,
 supinakūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, yācitakūpamā
 kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā
 vuttā bhagavatā — la —, asisūnūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā
 — la —, sattisūlūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sappa-
 sirūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā
 ādinavo ettha bhiyyo 'ti. evam pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu
 gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva tam
 pāpakam diṭṭhigatam thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati :
 evam byā kho aham āvuso bhagavatā dhammam desitam
 ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā
 te paṭisevato nālam antarāyāyā 'ti. yato ca kho te bhi-
 kkhū nāsakkhīnsu Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam
 etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha kho te bhikkhū¹
 yena bhagavā ten' upasamkamīnsu, upasamkamitvā bhaga-
 vato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmīn

nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipâtâpetvâ Arittham bhikkhum gaddhabâdhipubbam paṭipucchi: saccam kira te Arittha evarûpam pâpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam: tathâham bhagavatâ . . . antarâyâyâ 'ti. evam byâ kho aham bhante bhagavatâ . . . antarâyâyâ 'ti. kassa nu kho nâmam tvam moghapurisa mayâ evam dhammam desitam âjânâsi. nanu mayâ moghapurisa anekapariyâyena antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ alañ ca pana te paṭisevato antarâyâya. appassâdâ kâmâ vuttâ mayâ bahudukkhâ bahû-pâyâsâ âdinavo etha bhiyyo, atthikañkalûpamâ kâmâ vuttâ mayâ . . . sappasirûpamâ kâmâ vuttâ mayâ bahudukkhâ bahû-pâyâsâ âdinavo etha bhiyyo. atha ca pana tvam moghapurisa attanâ duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhâcikkhasi attânañ ca khaṇasi bahuñ ca apuññam pasavasi, tam hi te moghapurisa bhavissati digharattam ahitâya dukkhâya. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu evam vadeyya: tathâham bhagavatâ dhammam desitam âjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâmam antarâyâyâ 'ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi evam assa vacaniyo: mâyasmâ evam avaca, mâ bhagavantam abbhâcikkhi, na hi sâdhu bhagavato abbhakkhanam, na hi bhagavâ evam vadeyya; anekapariyâyena âvuso antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ bhagavatâ alañ ca pana te paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. evañ ca pana so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi vuccamâno tath' eva paggañheyya, so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi yâvatatiyam samanubhâsitabbo tassa paṭinissaggâya. yâvatatiyam ce samanubhâsiyamâno tam paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti, tathâham bhagavatâ dhammam desitam . . . nâmam antarâyâyâ 'ti.

so bhikkhû 'ti yo so evamvâdi bhikkhu.

bhikkhûhitu aññehi bhikkhûhi ye passanti ye suṇanti tehi vattabbo: mâyasmâ evam avaca . . . paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭi-

nissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu saṃghamajjhām pi ākāḍḍhitvā vattabbo: māyasmā evam avaca . . . paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu samanubhāsitabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave saṃmanubhāsitabbo. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho nāpeṭtabbo: sunātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmassa bhikkhuno evarūpam pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam: tathāham bhagavatā . . . nālam antarāyāyā 'ti. so tam diṭṭhim na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmañ bhikkhum saṃmanubhāseyya tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya. esā nātti. sunātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmassa bhikkhuno . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmañ bhikkhum saṃmanubhāsatī tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno saṃmanubhāsanā tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya so tuñh' assa, yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi: sunātu me . . . so bhāseyya. saṃmanubhāṭho saṃghena itthannāmo bhikkhu tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya. khamati saṃghassa, tasnā tuñhi, evam etam dhārayāmīti.

nāttiyā dukkaṭam, dvihi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kamma-vācāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammadamme dhammadammasaññi na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammadamme vematiko . . . dhammadamme adhammadammasaññi na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammadamme dhammadammasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammadamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammadamme adhammadammasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti asaṃmanubhāsatassa, paṭinissajjantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

aṭṭhamap.

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâvâdinâ Aritthena bhikkhunâ akañânudhammena tam diṭṭhim appati-nissatthena saddhim sambhuñjanti pi samvâsanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam . . . sambhuñ-jissanti pi samvâsissantti pi sabâpi seyyam kappessantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jânam . . . sambhuñjathâpi samvâsathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânam . . . sambhuñjissathâpi samvâsissathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappessatha. n' etam mogha-purisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam tathâvâdinâ bhikkhunâ akañânudhammena tam diṭṭhim appati-nissañthena saddhim sambhuñjeyya vâ samvâseyya vâ saha vâ seyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa âroceti so vâ âroceti.

tathâvâdinâ 'ti tathâham bhagavatâ dhammad desitam âjânâmi, yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te pañsevato nâlam antarâyâ 'ti evamvâdinâ.

akañânudhammo nâma ukkhitto anosârito.

tam diṭṭhim appati-nissañthena saddhin ti etam diṭṭhim appati-nissañthena saddhim.

sambhuñjeyya vâ 'ti, sambhogo nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogo ca dhammasambhogo ca. âmisasambhogo nâma âmisam deti vâ pañgañhâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. dhammasambhogo nâma uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ. padena uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyyassa; akkharâya uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyyassa.

samvāseyya vā 'ti ukkhittakena saddhim uposatham vā pavāraṇam vā samghakammam vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vā seyyam kappeyyā 'ti ekacchanne ukkhittake nipaṇne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipaṇne ukkhittako nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utṭhahitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

ukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi sambhūñjati vā samvāsatī vā saha vā seyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ukkhittake vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. ukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi . . . anāpatti. anukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti anukkhitto 'ti jānāti, ukkhitto osārito 'ti jānāti, tam ditthim paṭinissaṭṭho 'ti jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

navamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Kaṇḍakassa nāma samaṇuddesassa evarūpam pāpakaṁ ditthigatam uppannam hoti : tathāham bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhamma vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālam antarāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambuhulā bhikkhū : Kaṇḍakassa nāma kira samaṇuddesassa evarūpam pāpakaṁ ditthigatam uppannam . . . (see LXVIII. 1. Instead of Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo, read Kaṇḍako samaṇuddeso; instead of Ariṭṭha, Kaṇḍaka; in his reply to the Bhikkhus read bhante instead of āvuso.) . . . n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — la — pasannānañ ca ekaccānam aññathattāyā 'ti. vigarahitvā dhammiṇ kathaṁ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave samgho Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam nāsetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nāsetabbo : ajjatagge te āvuso Kaṇḍaka

na c' eva so bhagavâ satthâ apadisitabbo, yam pi c' aññe samañuddesâ labhanti bhikkhûhi saddhim dvirattatirattam sahaseyyam sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassâ 'ti. atha kho samgho Kandakam samañuddesam nâsesi. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâ nâsitam Kandakam samañuddesam upalâpentî pi upaṭṭhâpentî pi sambhûñjanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâ nâsitam Kandakam samañuddesam upalâpessanti pi upaṭṭhâpessanti pi sambhûñjissanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappessantî — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bikkhave jânam tathâ nâsitam Kandakam samañuddesam upalâpethâpi upaṭṭhâpethâpi sambhûñjathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânam . . . kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

samañuddeso pi ce evam vadeyya : tathâham bhagavatâ dhammad desitam âjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammad vuttâ bhagavatâ te patîsevato nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti, so samañuddeso bhikkhûhi evam assa vacanîyo : mâvuso samañuddesa evam avaca, mâ bhagavantam abbhâcikkhi, na hi sâdu bhagavato abbhakkhanam, na hi bhagavâ evam vadeyya ; anekapariyâyena âvuso samañuddesa antarâyikâ dhammad antarâyikâ vuttâ bhagavatâ alañ ca pana te patîsevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. evañ ca pana so samañuddeso bhikkhûhi vuccamâno tath' eva paggañheyya, so samañuddeso bhikkhûhi evam assa vacanîyo : ajjatagge te âvuso samañuddesa na c' eva so bhagavâ satthâ apadisitabbo, yam pi c' aññe samañuddesâ labhanti bhikkhûhi saddhim dvirattatirattam sahaseyyam, sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassâ 'ti. yo pana bhikkhu jânam tathâ nâsitam samañuddesam upalâpeyya vâ upaṭṭhâpeyya vâ sambhûñjeyya vâ saha vâ seyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

samañuddeso nâma sâmañero vuccati.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti tathâham bhagavatâ . . . nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti.

so samaṇuddeso 'ti yo so evamvādi samaṇuddeso.

bhikkhūhīti aññehi bhikkhūhi ye passanti ye suṇanti,
tehi vattabbo : mā āvuso samaṇuddesa evam avaca . . .
paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo. tatiyam
pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce
paṭinissajjati, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evam assa vacanīyo:
ajatagge te āvuso . . . vinassā 'ti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmānam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā
āroceti.

tathā nāsitān ti evam nāsitam.

samaṇuddeso nāma sāmaṇero vuccati.

upalāpeyya vā 'ti tassa pattaṁ vā cīvaraṁ vā uddesam vā
paripucchaṁ vā dassāmiti upalāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

upaṭṭhāpeyya vā 'ti tassa cuṇṇam vā mattikam vā danta-
kaṭṭham vā mukhodakam vā sādiyati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

sambhuñjeyya vā 'ti sambhogo nāma dve sambhogā
āmisasambhogo ca . . . akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vā seyyam kappayyā 'ti ekacchanne nāsitake sa-
maṇuddese nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
bhikkhu nipanne nāsitako samaṇuddeso nipajjati, āpatti
pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utṭha-
hitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

nāsitake nāsitakasaññi upalāpeti vā upaṭṭhāpeti vā sam-
bhuñjati vā saha vā seyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.
nāsitake vematiiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāsitake anāsi-
takasaññi . . . anāpatti. anāsitake nāsitakasaññi, āpatti
dukkaṭassa. anāsitake vematiiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anāsi-
take anāsitakasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti anāsitako 'ti jānāti, tam ditṭhim paṭinissattho 'ti
jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassū 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

sañciccadavha-sappāṇam, ukko, duṭṭhullachādanam,
ūnavisati, satthañ ca, samvidhāna-Ariṭṭhakanam,
ukkhitta-Kaṇḍakañ c' eva dasa sikkhāpadā ime 'ti.

sappāṇakavaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anîcâram âcarati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: mâvuso Channa evarûpam akâsi, n' etam kappatîti. so evam vadeti: na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharan paripucchâmîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno evam vakkhati: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti — pa — saccam kira tvañ Channa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno evam vadesi: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvañ moghapurisa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno evam vakkhasi: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno evam vadeyya: na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharan paripucchâmîti, pâcittiym. sikkhamânenâ bhikkhave bhikkhunâ aññâtabbam paripucchitabbam paripañhitabbam, ayam tattha sâmicîti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
bhikkhûhiti aññehi bhikkhûhi.

sahadhammikam nâma yan bhagavatâ paññattam sikhâpadam etam sahadhammikam nâma. tena vuccamâno evam vadeti: na tâvâham âvuso . . . vinayadharan ti pañditam byattam medhâvîm bahussutam dhammadhikam paripucchâmîti bhanati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasâññi evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anu-

pasampannasaññī evam vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. apaññatena vuccamāno idam na sallekhāya na dhūtattāya na pāsādikatāya na apacayāya na viriyārambhāya saṃvattatīti evam vadeti, na tāvāham āvuso etasmīm sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi, yāva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharan ti pañditam byattam medhāvīm bahussutam dhammadhikam paripucchāmīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena paññattena vā apaññattena vā vuccamāno idam na sallekhāya na dhūtattāya . . . saṃvattatīti evam vadeti, na tāvāham āvuso etasmīm sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharan ti pañditam byattam medhāvīm bahussutam dhammadhikam paripucchāmīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

sikkhamānenā 'ti sikkhitukāmena.

aññātabban ti jānitabbam. paripucchitabban ti idam bhante katham imassa vā kv attho 'ti. paripañhitabban ti cintetabbam tulayitabbam.

ayaṁ tattha sāmīcīti ayaṁ tattha anudhammatā. ||2||

anāpatti jānissāmi sikkhissāmīti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhūnam anekapariyāyena vinayakatham katheti vinayassa vaṇṇam bhāsatī vinayapariyattiya vaṇṇam bhāsatī ādissa ādissa āyasmato Upālissa vaṇṇam bhāsatī. bhikkhū bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena . . . Upālissa vaṇṇam bhāsatī, handa mayam āvuso āyasmato Upālissa santike vinayam pariyāpuṇāmā 'ti, te ca bahū bhikkhū therā ca navā ca majjhimā ca āyasmato Upālissa santike vinayam pariyāpuṇanti. atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam

etad ahosi: etarahi kho ávuso bahû bhikkhû therâ ca . . . pariyâpuṇanti. sacce ime vinaye pakataññuno bhavissanti amhe yen'icchakam yadicchakam yâvadicchakam âkaḍḍhissanti parikaddhissanti. handa mayam ávuso vinayam vivanñemâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggyâ bhikkhû bhikkhû upasamkamitvâ evam vadenti: kim pan' imehi khuddânukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddit̄thehi. yâvad eva kukkuccâya vihesâya vilekhâya samvattantiti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggyâ bhikkhû vinayam vivanñessantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vinayam vivanñethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vinayam vivanñessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadeyya: kim pan' imehi khuddânukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddit̄thehi, yâvad eva kukkuccâya vihesâya vilekhâya samvattantiti, sikkhâpadavivâñake pâcittiyân ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

pâtimokkhe uddissamâne 'ti uddisante vâ uddisâpente vâ sajjhâyam vâ karonte.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti kim pan' imehi khuddânukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddit̄thehi . . . samvattantiti. ye imam pari-yâpuṇanti tesam kukkuccam hoti vihesâ hoti vilekhâ hoti, ye imam na pari-yâpuṇanti tesam kukkuccam na hoti vihesâ na hoti vilekhâ na hoti, anuddit̄tham imam varam, anuggahitam idam varam, apariyâpuṭam idam varam, adhâritam idam varam, vinayo vâ antaradhâyatû ime vâ bhikkhû apaka-taññuno hontû 'ti upasampannassa vinayam vivanñeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî vinayam vivanñeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññam dhammam vivanñeti, âpatti dukkâtassa. anupasampannassa vinayam vâ aññam vâ dhammam vivanñeti, âpatti dukkâtassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkâtassa. anu-

pasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na vivaṇṇetukāmo iñgha tvam suttante vā gāthāyo vā abhidhammam vā pariyāpuṇassu pacchā vinayam pariyāpuṇissasīti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū anācāram ācaritvā aññāṇakena āpannā 'ti jānantū 'ti pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vadenti: idān' eva kho mayam jānāma ayam pi kira dhammo suttāgato suttapariyāpanno anvaddhamāsam uddesam āgacchatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vakkhanti . . . āgacchatīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vadetha . . . āgacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vakkhatha . . . āgacchatīti. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anvaddhamāsam pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vadeyya: idān' eva kho aham jānāmi ayam pi kira dhammo suttāgato suttapariyāpanno anvaddhamāsam uddesam āgacchatīti, tañ ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhū jāneyyam nisinnapubbañ iminā bhikkhunā dvittikkhattum pātimokkhe uddissamāne ko pana vādo bhiyyo, na ca tassa bhikkhuno aññāṇakena mutti atthi yañ ca tattha āpattim āpanno tañ ca yathādhammo kāretabbo, uttari c' assa moho āropetabbo: tassa te āvuso alābhā tassa te dulladdham yañ tvam pātimokkhe uddissamāne na sādhukam atthikatvā manasikarositi. idam tasmim mohanake pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anvaddhamâsan ti anuposathikam.

pâtimokkhe udissamâne 'ti uddisante.

evañ vadeyyâ 'ti anâcâram âcaritvâ aññâpakena âpanno 'ti jânantû 'ti pâtimokkhe udissamâne evañ vadeti : idân' eva kho aham jânâmi . . . âgacchatîti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

tañ ce 'ti mohetukâmam bhikkhum, bhikkhû jâneyyum nisinnapubbañ iminâ . . . moho âropetabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave âropetabbo : byattena bhikkhunâ paṭibalena sañgho ñâpetabbo : suñâtu me bhante sañgho. ayam itthannâmo bhikkhu pâtimokkhe udissamâne ne sâdhukam atthikatvâ manasikaroti. yadi sañghassa pattakallam sañgho itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeyya. esâ ñatti. suñâtu me bhante sañgho. ayam . . . manasikaroti. sañgho itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeti. yassâ-yasmato khamati itthannâmassa bhikkhuno mohassa âropanâ, so tuñh' assa. yassa na kkhhamati, so bhâseyya. âropito sañghena itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moho. khamati . . . dhârayâmiti.

anâropite mohe moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âropite mohe moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammadamme dhammadammasaññi moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammadamme vematiko . . . dhammadamme adhammadammasaññi moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammadamme dhammadammasaññi moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammadamme vematiko moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammadamme adhammadammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na vitthârena sutam hoti, ûnakadvittikkhattum vitthârena sutam hoti, na mohetukâmassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddha bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū kupyitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam pahāram denti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evam āhamsu: kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggyā bhikkhū kupyitā anattamanā amhākam pahāram dentiti. ye te bhikkhū appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū kupyitā anattamanā bhikkhūnam pahāram dassantiti — pa — saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupyitā . . . dethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kupyitā . . . dassatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano pahāram dadeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho āhatacitto khilajāto.
pahāram dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā
nissaggiyena vā antamaso uppalapattena pi pahāram deti,
āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī kupito anattamano pahāram deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannassa kupito anattamano pahāram deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti kenaci vihēhiyamāno mokkhādhippāyo pahāram deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū kupyitā anattamanā satta-

rasavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam talasattikam uggiranti. te pahārasamucitā rodanti. bhikkhū evam āhamṣu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā amhākam talasattikam uggirantī. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam talasattikam uggirissantī — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam talasattikam uggirathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kupitā . . . uggirissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikam uggireyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti . . . khilajāto.

talasattikam uggireyyā 'ti kāyam vā kāyapaṭibaddham vā antamaso uppalapattam pi uccāreti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi kupito anattamano talasattikam uggirati . . . (see LXXIV. 2) . . . mokkhādhippāyo talasattikam uggirati, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhikkhum amûlakena saṅghâdisesena anuddhaṁsentī. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhikkhum . . . anuddhaṁsessantī — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . anuddhaṁsethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā.

vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe mogha-purisā . . . anuddhamṣessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyāthā :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum amūlakena saṃghādi-sesena anuddhamṣeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.
amūlakam nāma adiṭṭham asutam aparisañkitam.
saṃghādisesenā 'ti terasannam aññatarena.
anuddhamṣeyyā 'ti codeti vā codāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamṣeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ācārapipattiyā vā diṭṭhipipattiyā vā anuddhamṣeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannām anuddhamṣeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti tathāsaññī codeti vā codāpeti vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam sañcicca kukkuccam upadahanti : bhagavatā āvuso sikkhāpadam paññattam na ûnavisativasso puggalo upasampādetabbo 'ti, tumhe ca ûnavisativassā upasampannā. kacci no tumhe anupasampannā 'ti. te rodanti. bhikkhū evam āhamsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amhākam sañcicca kukkuccam upada-

hantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma chabbaggyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam sañcicca kukkuccam upadahissantî — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . upadahathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathañ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . upadahissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa sañcicca kukkuccam upadaheyya iti 'ssa muhuttam pi aphâsu bhavissatîti etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññam, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

sañcicca 'ti jânanto samjânanto cecca abhivitaritvâ vitikkamo.

kukkuccam upadaheyyâ 'ti : ûnavisativasso maññe tvam upasampanno, vikâle maññe tayâ bhuttam, majjam maññe tayâ pitañ, mâtugâmena saddhiñ raho maññe tayâ nisinnan ti kukkuccam upadahati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti kukkuccam upadahitum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasâññi sañcicca kukkuccam upadahati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasâññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyyassa. anupasampannassa sañcicca kukkuccam upadahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasâññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasâññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na kukkuccam upadahitukâmo ûnavisativasso maññe tvam upasampanno, vikâle . . . nisinnam, iñgha jânâhi mâ te pacchâ kukkuccam ahositi bhañati; ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhim bhañdanti. pesalā bhikkhū evam vadanti : alajjino ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū, na sakkā imehi saha bhañditun ti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evam vadanti : kissa tumhe āvuso amhe alajjivādena pāpethā 'ti. kaham pana tumhe āvuso assutthā 'ti. mayam āyasmantānam upassutim tiṭṭhamhā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnam bhañdanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādāpannānam upassutim tiṭṭhisantī — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhūnam . . . tiṭṭhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnam . . . tiṭṭhissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhūnam bhañdanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādāpannānam upassutim tiṭṭheyā yaṁ ime bhañsanti tam sossāmīti etad eva paccayam karitvā anaññam, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhūnan ti aññesam bhikkhūnam.

bhañdanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādāpannānan ti adhikaranajātānam.

upassutim tiṭṭheyā 'ti imesam sutvā codessāmi sāressāmi paṭicodessāmi paṭissāressāmi mañkum karissāmīti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suñāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pacchato gacchanto turito gacchati sossāmīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suñāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. purato gacchanto ohiyyati sossāmīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suñāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsam vā nisinnokāsam vā nipannokāsam vā āgantvā mantentam ukkā-

sitabbañ vijānāpetabbam. no ce ukkāseyya vā na vijānāpeyya vā, āpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayan karitvā anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti upassutim tiṭṭhitum. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi upassutim tiṭṭhati, āpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa upassutim tiṭṭhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti imesam sutvā oramissāmi viramissāmi vūpasamissāmi attānam parimocessāmīti gacchati, ummattakasso, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū anācāram ācaritvā ekam-ekassa kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosanti. tena kho pana samayena saṅgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇiyena. chabbaggyā bhikkhū cīvarakammam karontā ekassa chandam adāmsu. atha kho saṅgho ayam āvuso chabbaggiyo bhikkhu ekako āgato, hand' assa mayam kammañ karomā 'ti tassa kammañ akāsi. atha kho so bhikkhu yena chabbaggyā bhikkhū ten' upasampami. chabbaggyā bhikkhū tam bhi-kkhū etad avocūm: kiñ āvuso saṅgho akāsiti. saṅgho me āvuso kammañ akāsiti. na mayam āvuso etadatthāya chandam adamhā tuyham kammañ karissatīti. sace ca mayam jāneyyāma tuyham kammañ karissatīti na mayam chandam dadeyyāmā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū dhammikānam kammañ chandam datvā pacchā khiyadhamman āpajjissantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave dhammikānam

kammānam chandam datvā pacchā khiyadhammāñ āpajjathā 'ti. saccam̄ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā dhammikānam . . . āpajjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu dhammikānam kammānam chandam datvā pacchā khiyadhammāñ āpajjeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

dhammikāñ nāma kammāñ apalokanakammāñ ñattikamāñ ñattidutiyakammāñ ñatticatutthakammāñ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanena katam, etam dhammikāñ nāma kammāñ. chandam datvā khiyati, āpatti pācittiyyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī chandam datvā khiyati, āpatti pācittiyyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī . . . anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammāñ katan ti jānanto khiyati, ummattakassa, ādi-kammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena saṅgho sannipatito hoti kenacit eva karanīyena. chabbaggyā bhikkhū cīvarakammāñ karontā ekassa chandam adamsu. atha kho saṅgho yass' atthāya sannipatito tam kammāñ karissāmīti ñattim thapesi. atha kho so bhikkhu evam ev' ime ekamekassa kammāñ karonti, kassa tumhe kammāñ karissathā 'ti chandam adatvā utṭhāyāśanā pakkāmi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhu saṅghe vinicchayakathāya vatta-

mânâya chandañ adatvâ uṭṭhâyâsanâ pakkamissatîti — pa — .
saccam kira tvañ bhikkhu sañghe vinicchayakathâya . . .
pakkamasitî. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ :
katham hi nâma tvañ moghapurisa sañghe vinicchaya-
kathâya . . . pakkamissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appa-
sannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sañghe vinicchayakathâya vatta-
mânâya chandañ adatvâ uṭṭhâyâsanâ pakkameyya, pâ-
cittiyâti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sañghe vinicchayakathâ nâma vatthu vâ ârocitam hoti
avinicchitam ñatti vâ ḥapitâ hoti kammavâcâ vâ vippakatâ
hoti.

chandañ adatvâ uṭṭhâyâsanâ pakkameyyâ 'ti, katham
idam kammañ kuppam assa vaggam assa na kareyyâ 'ti
gacchatî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. parisâya hatthapâsam vija-
hantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî chandañ adatvâ
uṭṭhâyâsanâ pakkamati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme
vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhamma-
kammasaññî . . . anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakamma-
saññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, anâ-
patti. ||2||

anâpatti sañghassa bhañḍanam vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ
vivâdo vâ bhavissatîti gacchatî, sañghabhedo vâ samgharâji
vâ bhavissatîti gacchatî, adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na
kammârahassa vâ kammañ karissatîti gacchatî, gilâno
gacchatî, gilânassa karâniyena gacchatî, uccârena vâ
passâvena vâ pîlito gacchatî, na kamman kopetukâmo
puna paccâgamissâmiti gacchatî, ummattakassa, âdikammi-
kassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto saṅghassa senāsanañ ca paññāpeti bhattāni ca uddisati. so cāyasmā dubbalacivaro hoti. tena kho pana samayena saṅghassa ekam cīvaraṁ uppānam hoti. atha kho samgho tam cīvaraṁ āyasmato Dabbassa Mallaputtassa adāsi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti : yathāsantataṁ bhikkhū saṅghikam lābhām pariṇāmentiti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū samaggena saṅghena cīvaraṁ datvā pacchā khiyadhammam āpajjissantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave samaggena . . . āpajjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā samaggena . . . āpajjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu samaggena saṅghena cīvaraṁ datvā pacchā khiyadhammam āpajjeyya yathāsantataṁ bhikkhū saṅghikam lābhām pariṇāmentiti, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

samaggo nāma saṅgho samānasamvāsako samānasimāyam thito.

cīvaraṁ nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaraṁ vikappanupagapacchimam.

datvā 'ti sayam datvā.

yathāsantataṁ nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā yathāsambhattatā yathāsamānupajjhāyakatā yathāsamānācariyakatā.

saṅghikam nāma saṅghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam. lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātāsenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā antamaso cunṇapiṇḍo pi dantakaṭṭham pi dasikasuttam pi.

pacchâ khîyadhammam āpajjeyyâ 'ti upasampannassa samghena sammatassa senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ bhattuddesakassa vâ yâgubhâjakassa vâ phalabhâjakassa vâ khajabhâjakassa vâ appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaram dinne khîyati, āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammadamme dhammadammasaññî cîvaram dinne khîyati, āpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammadamme vematiko . . . dhammadamme adhammadammasaññî . . . āpatti pâcittiyassa. aññam parikkhâram dinne khîyati, āpatti dukkâtassa. upasampannassa samghena asammatassa senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaram vâ aññam vâ parikkhâram dinne khîyati, āpatti dukkâtassa. anupasampannassa samghena sammatassa vâ asammatassa vâ senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaram vâ aññam vâ parikkhâram dinne khîyati, āpatti dukkâtassa. adhammadamme dhammadammasaññî, āpatti dukkâtassa. adhammadamme vematiko, āpatti dukkâtassa. adhammadamme adhammadammasaññî, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontassa kv attho tassa dinnena laddhâpi vinipâtessati na sammâ upanessatîti khîyati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

ekâdasamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam aññatarassa pûgassa samghassa sacivarabbhattam pañiyattam hoti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâdessâmâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû yena so pûgo ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvâ tam pûgam etad avocum : dethâvuso imâni cîvarâni imesam bhikkhûnan ti. na mayam bhante dassâma, ambâkam samghassa anuvassam sacivarabbikhâ paññattâ 'ti. bahû âvuso samghassa dâyakâ, bahû samghassa bhattâ. ime tumhe nissâya tumhe sampassantâ idha viharanti. tumhe ce imesam na dassatha, atha

ko carahi imesam̄ dassati. dethāvuso imāni cīvarāni imesam̄ bhikkhūnan ti. atha kho so pūgo chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi nippiliyamāno yathāpaṭiyattam̄ cīvaraṇam̄ chabbaggiyānam̄ bhikkhūnam̄ datvā samgham̄ bhattena parivisi. ye te bhikkhū jānanti samghassa sacīvarabhattam̄ paṭiyattam̄ na ca jānanti chabbaggiyānam̄ bhikkhūnam̄ dinnan ti, te evam̄ āhamṣu: oñojethāvuso samghassa cīvaran ti. n'atthi bhante, yathāpaṭiyattam̄ cīvaraṇam̄ ayyā chabbaggiyā ayyānam̄ chabbaggiyānam̄ pariṇāmesun ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṇ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam̄ samghikam̄ lābhām̄ pariṇatam̄ puggalassa pariṇāmessantiti — pa —. saccam̄ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānam̄ samghikam̄ . . . pariṇāmethā 'ti. saccam̄ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṇ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam̄ samghikam̄ . . . pariṇāmessatha. n' etam̄ moghapurisā appasannānam̄ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam̄ sikkhāpadam̄ uddiseyyāthā :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam̄ samghikam̄ lābhām̄ pariṇatam̄ puggalassa pariṇāmeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippoto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmām̄ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa āroceti so vā āroceti.

samghikam̄ nāma samghassa dinnam̄ hoti paricattam̄.

lābho nāma cīvarapīṇḍapātāsenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārā antamaso cuṇṇapīṇḍo pi dantakaṭṭham̄ pi dasikasuttam̄ pi.

pariṇatam̄ nāma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti, tam̄ puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti pācittiyyassa. ||1||

pariṇate pariṇatasāññī puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti pācittiyyassa. pariṇate vematiko puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pariṇate apariṇatasāññī puggalassa pariṇāmeti, anāpatti. samghassa pariṇatam̄ aññassa samghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. cetiyassa pariṇatam̄ aññassa cetiyassa vā samghassa vā puggalassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalassa pariṇatam̄ aññassa puggalassa vā samghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apariṇate pariṇatasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apariṇate ve-

matiko, ápatti dukkaṭassa. apariṇate apariṇatasasaññi, anā-patti. ||2||

anāpatti kattha demâ 'ti pucchiyamâno yatha tumhâkam deyyadhammo paribhogam vâ labheyya paṭisamkhâram vâ labheyya ciraṭṭhitiko vâ assa yattha vâ pana tumhâkam cittam pasidati tattha dethâ 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ádikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dvâdasamam.

tass' uddânam :

sahadhamma-vivaṇṇañ ca, mohâpana-pahârakam,
talasatti, amûlañ ca, sañcicca, upassuti ca,
paṭibâhanachandañ ca, Dabbañ ca, pariṇâmanam.

sahadhammikavaggo atṭhamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. atha kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo uyyânapâlam ânâpesi : gaccha bhaṇe uyyânam sodhehi uyyânam gamissâmâ 'ti. evam devâ 'ti kho so uyyânapâlo rañño Pasenadikosalassa paṭissutvâ uyyânam sodhento addasa bhagavantam aññatarasmim rukkhamûle nisinnam, disvâna yena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ râjânam Pasenadikosalam etad avoca : suddham deva uyyânam, api ca bhagavâ tattha nisinno 'ti. hotu bhaṇe mayam bhagavantam payirupâ-sissâmâ 'ti. atha kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo uyyânam gantvâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami. tena kho pana samayena aññataro upâsako bhagavantam payirupâsanto nisinno hoti. addasa kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo tam upâsakam bhagavantam payirupâsantañ nisinnam, disvâna bhito atṭhâsi. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : nârahat' âyam puriso pâpo hotum yathâ bhagavantam payirupâsatiti yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisidi. atha kho so upâsako bhagavato gâravena

rājānam Pasenadikosalam n' eva abhivādesi na paccuṭṭhāsi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anattamano ahosi : katham hi nāmāyam puriso mayi āgate n' eva abhivādessati na paccuṭṭhessatiti. atha kho bhagavā rājānam Pasenadim Kosalam anattamanam vidiṭvā rājānam Pasenadim Kosalam etad avoca : eso kho mahārāja upāsako bahussuto āgatāgamo kāmesu vitarāgo 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etad ahosi : nārahat' āyam upāsako orako hotum, bhagavāpi imassa vannam bhāsatitī tam upāsakam etad avoca: vadeyyāsi upāsaka yena attho 'ti. suṭṭhu devā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā rājānam Pasenadim Kosalam dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahāṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahāṃsito utṭhāyāsanā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uparipāśādavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo tam upāsakam rathiyāya chhattapāṇim gacchantam, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca: tvam kira upāsaka bahussuto āgatāgamo, sādhu upāsaka amhākam itthāgāram dhammarūpā vācehitī. yam aham deva jānāmi ayyānam vāhasā, ayyā 'va devassa itthāgāram dhammarūpā vācessantiti. ||1||

atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo saccam kho upāsako āhā 'ti yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantam etad avoca : sādhu bhante bhagavā ekam bhikkhum āṇāpetu yo amhākam itthāgāram dhammarūpā vācessatiti. atha kho bhagavā rājānam Pasenadikosalam dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi — pa — padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantam Ānandam āmantesi: tena h' Ānanda rañño itthāgāram dhammarūpā vācehitī. evam bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā kālena kālam pavisitvā rañño itthāgāram dhammarūpā vācesi. atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbañhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṇādāya yena rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa nivesanam ten' upasamkami. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhim sayanagato hoti. addasa kho Mallikā devi āyasmantam Ānandam dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna sahasā vuṭṭhāsi,

pitakamatt̄ham dussaṁ pabbassittha. atha kho âyasmâ Ânando tato 'va patinivattitvâ ârâmaṁ gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Ânando pubbe appatîsamvîditô rañño antepuram pavisissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Ânanda pubbe . . . pavisaſiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tvam Ânanda pubbe . . . pavisaſſasi. n' etam Ânanda appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammiṁ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: ||2||

das'ime bhikkhave âdînavâ râjantepurappavesane. katame dasa. idha bhikkhave râjâ mahesiyâ saddhiṁ nisinno hoti, tattha bhikkhu pavisaſti, mahesi vâ bhikkhum disvâ sitam pâtukaroti bhikkhu vâ mahesip disvâ sitam pâtukaroti, tattha rañño evam hoti: addhâ imesam katan vâ karissanti vâ 'ti. ayam bhikkhave pañhamo âdînavo râjantepurappavesane. puna ca param bhikkhave râjâ bahukicco bahukaranîyo aññataram itthim gantvâ na ssarati, sâ tena gabbham gaṇhi, tattha rañño evam hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisaſti aññatra pabbajitena, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave dutiyo âdînavo râjantepurappavesane. puna ca param bhikkhave rañño antepure aññataram ratanam nassati. tattha rañño evam hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisaſti aññatra pabbajitena, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave tatiyo . . . puna ca param bhikkhave rañño antepure abbhantarâ guyhamantâ bahiddhâ sambhedam gacchanti. tattha rañño evam hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisaſti aññatra pabbajitena, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave catuttho . . . puna ca param bhikkhave rañño antepure putto vâ pitaram pattheti pitâ vâ puttam pattheti, tesam evam hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisaſti aññatra pabbajitena, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave pañcamo . . . puna ca param bhikkhave râjâ nîcaṭṭhâniyam uccaṭṭhâne ṭhapheti, yesan tam amanâpam tesam evam hoti: râjâ kho pabbajitena samsaṭṭho, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave chattho . . . puna ca param bhikkhave râjâ uccaṭṭhâniyam nîcaṭṭhâne ṭhapheti, yesam tam . . .

ayam bhikkhave sattamo . . . puna ca param bhikkhave rājā akāle senam uyyojeti, yesam tam . . . ayam bhikkhave atthamo . . . puna ca param bhikkhave rājā kāle senam uyyojetvā antarāmaggato nivattāpeti, yesam tam . . . ayam bhikkhave navamo . . . puna ca param bhikkhave rañño antepuram hatthisammaddam assasammaddam rathasammaddam rajanīyāni rūpasaddagandharasphoṭhabbāni yāni na pabbajit-tassa sārūppāni. ayam bhikkhave dasamo ādinavo rājante-purappavesane. ime kho bhikkhave dasa ādinavā rājante-purappavesane 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantam Ānandam anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu rañño khattiya muddhāvasittassa anikkhantarājake aniggataratanake pubbe appaṭisamvidito indakhilam atikkāmeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||3||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

khattiyo nāma ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca samsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakutṭho jātivādena.

muddhāvasitto nāma khattiya bhisekena abhisitto hoti.

anikkhantarājake 'ti rājā sayanigharā anikkhanto hoti. aniggataratanake 'ti mahesi sayanigharā anikkhantā hoti, ubho vā anikkhantā honti.

pubbe appaṭisamvidito 'ti pubbe anāmantetvā.

indakhilo nāma sayanigharassa ummāro vuccati.

sayanigharam nāma yattha katthaci rañño sayanam paññattam hoti, antamaso sānipākāraparikkhittam pi. indakhilam atikkāmeyya 'ti paṭhamam pādām ummāram atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyam padam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiya. ||1||

appaṭisamvidite appaṭisamviditasāññī indakhilam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiya. appaṭisamvidite vematiko . . . appaṭisamvidite paṭisamviditasāññī . . . āpatti pācittiya. paṭisamvidite appaṭisamviditasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisamvidite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisamvidite paṭisamviditasāññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti pañisanñvidite, na khattiyo hoti, na khattiyâbhisekena abhisitto hoti, râjâ sayanigharâ nikkhanto hoti, maheśi sayanigharâ nikkhantâ hoti, ubho vâ nikkhantâ honti, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ nhâyati. aññataro pi brâhmaṇo pañcasatânam thavikam thale nikkipitvâ Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ nhâyanto vissaritvâ agamâsi. atha kho so bhikkhu tassâyanam brâhmaṇassa thavikâ mâ nassiti aggahesi. atha kho so brâhmaṇo saritvâ turito âdhâvitvâ tam bhikkhum etad avoca: api me bho thavikam passeyyâsîti. handa brâhmaṇâ 'ti adâsi. atha kho tassa brâhmaṇassa etad ahosi: kena nu kho aham upâyena imassa bhikkhuno puṇṇapattam na dadeyyan ti. na me bho pañca satâni, sahassam me 'ti palibuddhitvâ muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu ârâmam gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhu ratanam uggahessatiti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu ratanam uggahesiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa ratanam uggahessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vâ ratanasammataṁ vâ ugganheyya vâ uggañhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyâ ussavo hoti. manussâ alamkatapañiyattâ uyyânam gacchanti. Visâkhâpi Migâramâtâ alamkatapañiyattâ uyyânam gamissâmîti

gāmato nikhamitvā ky āham karissāmi uyyānam gantvā, yam nūnāham bhagavantam payirupāseyyan ti ābharaṇam omuñcītvā uttarāsañgena bhañḍikam bandhitvā dāsiyā adāsi : handa je imam bhañḍikam ganhāhiti. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinnam kho Visākham Migāramātaram bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsitā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. atha kho sā dāsi tam bhañḍikam vissaritvā agamāsi. bhikkhū passitvā bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. tena hi bhikkhave uggahetvā nikhipathā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmīm nidāne etasmīm pakaraṇe dhammiyā kathām katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave ratanam vā ratanasammataṁ vā ajjhārāme uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vā ratanasammataṁ vā aññatra ajjhārāmā uggan̄heyya vā uggan̄hāpeyya vā, pācittiyān ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena Kāsisu janapadesu Anātha-piñḍikassa gahapatissa kammantagāmo hoti tena ca gahapatinā antevāsi āṇatto hoti : sace bhaddantā āgacchanti bhattam kareyyāsīti. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kāsisu janapadesu cārikañ caramānā yena Anātha-piñḍikassa gahapatissa kammantagāmo ten' upasamkamīmsu. addasa kho so puriso te bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā te bhikkhū abhivādetvā etad avoca : adhivāsentu bhante ayyā svātanāya gahapatino bhattan ti. adhivāsesum kho te bhikkhū tuñhibhāvena. atha kho so puriso tassā rattiyā accayena paññitam khādaniyam bhojaniyam patiyādāpetvā kālam ārocāpetvā aṅgulimuddikam omuñcītvā te bhikkhū bhattena parivisitvā ayyā bhuñjitvā gacchantu aham pi kammantam gamissāmīti aṅgulimuddikam vissaritvā agamāsi. bhikkhū

passitvā sace mayam gamissāma nassissat' āyam aṅguli-muddikā 'ti tatth' eva acchiṁsu. atha kho so puriso kammantā ḡacchanto te bhikkhū passitvā etad avoca : kissa bhante ayyā idh' eva acchantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū tassa purisassa etam attham ārocetvā Sāvatthim gantvā bhikkhū-nam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmīpi nidāne dhammīpi katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave ratanam vā ratanasammataṁ vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vā ratanasammataṁ vā aññatra ajjhārāmā vā ajjhāvasathā vā uggāṇheyya vā uggāṇhāpeyya vā, pācittiyam. ratanam vā pana bhikkhunā ratanasammataṁ vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikhipitabbaṁ yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. ayam tattha sāmīcīti. ||3||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

ratanam nāma muttā maṇi veṇuriyo sañkho silā pavālam rajataṁ jātarūpaṁ lohitañko masāragallam. ratanasammataṁ nāma yam manussānam upabhogaparibhogam, etam ratanasammataṁ nāma.

aññatra ajjhārāmā vā ajjhāvasathā vā 'ti ṭhapetvā ajjhārāmaṁ ajjhāvasatham. ajjhārāmo nāma parikkhittassa ārāmassa antoārāmo, aparikkhittassa upacāro. ajjhāvasatho nāma parikkhittassa āvasathassa antoāvasatho, aparikkhittassa upacāro.

uggāṇheyeyā 'ti sayam gaṇhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. uggāṇhāpeyyā 'ti aññam gaṇhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

ratanam vā pana bhikkhunā . . . nikhipitabban ti, rūpena vā nimittaṇa vā saññānam katvā nikhipitvā ācikkhitabbaṁ : yassa bhaṇḍam naṭṭham so ḡacchatū 'ti. sace tattha ḡacchati so vattabbo : āvuso kidisan te bhaṇḍan ti. sace rūpena vā nimittaṇa vā sampādeti, dātabbam. no ce sampādeti, vicināhi āvuso 'ti vattabbo. tamhā āvāsa pakkamantena ye tattha honti bhikkhū patirūpā tesam hatthe

nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam. no ce honti bhikkhū patirūpā, ye tattha honti gahapatikā patirūpā tesam hatthe nikkipitvā pakkamitabbam.

ayam tattha sāmīcīti ayam tattha anudhammatā. ||1||

anāpatti ratanam vā ratanasammataṁ vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkipati yassa bhavissati so harissatīti, ratanasammataṁ vissāsaṁ gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, pamsukūlasaññissa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||4||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmam pavisitvā sabhāyam nisiditvā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathenti seyyath' idam : rājakatham corakatham mahāmattakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham fiātikatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham surākatham visikhākatham kumbhaṭṭhānakatham pubbatetakatham nānatthakatham lokakkhāyikam samuddakkhāyikam itibhavābhavakatham iti vā. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā vikāle gāmam pavisitvā sabhāyam nisiditvā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathessanti seyyath' idam . . . iti vā. seyyathāpi gihikāmabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmam . . . kathessanti . . . iti vā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikāle gāmam . . . kathetha . . . iti vā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā vikāle gāmam . . . kathessatha . . . iti vā. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle gâmam paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim gacchantâ sâyam aññataram gâmam upagacchimsu. manussâ te bhikkhû passitvâ etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavatâ patikkhittam vikâle gâmam pavisitum ti kukkuccâyatâ na pâvisimsu. corâ te bhikkhû acchindimsu. atha kho te bhikkhû Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave âpucchâ vikâle gâmam pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anâpucchâ vikâle gâmam paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim gacchanto sâyam aññataram gâmam upagacchi. manussâ tam bhikkhum passitvâ etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ patikkhittam anâpucchâ vikâle gâmam pavisitum ti kukkuccâyanto na pâvisi. corâ tam bhikkhum acchindimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum âpucchâ vikâle gâmam pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmam paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinā daṭṭho hoti. aññataro bhikkhu aggim ḫarissāmiti gāmam gacchati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmam pavisitun ti kukkuceyāyanto na pāvisi. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim niḍāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammiṇ katham katvā bhikkhū ḫamantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpe accāyike karaṇiye santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmam pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmam paviseyya aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇiyā, pācittiyan ti. ||4||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

santo nāma bhikkhu sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum. asanto nāma bhikkhu na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva aruṇuggamanā.

gāmam paviseyyā 'ti parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepam atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāram okkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇiyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpam accāyikam karaṇiyam. ||1||

vikāle vikālasaññi santam bhikkhum anāpucchā gāmam pavisi aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇiyā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . . vikāle kālasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāle vikālasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa, kāle kālasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tathārūpe accāyike karaṇiye, santam bhikkhum āpucchā pavisi, asantam bhikkhum anāpucchā pavisi, antarāgāmam gacchati, bhikkhunūpāssayam gacchati, titthiyaseyyam gacchati, paṭikkamanaṁ gacchati, gāmena maggo hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 5 ||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmîm Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena dantakârena bhikkhû pavâritâ honti yesam ayyâ-nañ súcigharena attho aham súcigharenâ 'ti. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû bahû súcighare viññâpentî, yesam khuddakâ súcigharâ te mahante súcighare viññâpentî, yesam mahantâ súcigharâ te khuddake súcighare viññâpentî. atha kho so dantakâro bhikkhûnam bahû súcighare karonto na sakkoti aññam vikkâyikam bhañdam kâtum, attanâpi na yâpeti, puttadâro pi 'ssa kilamatî. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samañâ Sakyaputtiyâ na mattam jânitvâ bahû súcighare viññâpessanti. ayan imesam bahû súcighare karonto na sakkoti . . . kilamatîti. assosup kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâm . . . vipâcentânâm. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû na mattam jânitvâ bahû súcighare viññâpessantîti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû na mattam . . . viññâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ na mattam . . . viññâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu atthimayam vâ dantamayam vâ visânamayam vâ súcigharam kârâpeyya, bhedanakam pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

atthi nâma yañ kiñci atthi. danto nâma hatthidanto vuccati. visânam nâma yañ kiñci visânam.

kârâpeyyâ 'ti karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭam, patilâbhena bhinditvâ pâcittiyan desetabbam.

attanâ vippakatam attanâ pariyośâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. attanâ vippakatam parehi pariyośâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. parehi vippakatam attanâ pariyośâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa.

parehi vippakatam parehi pariyośāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti gaṇṭhikāya, arañike, vidhe, añjaniyā, añjanisalākāya, vāsiyate, udakapuñchaniyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2|| 2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto ucce mañce sayati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim senāsanacārikam āhiṇḍanto yenāyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa vihāro ten' upasam̄kami. addasa kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avoca : āgacchatu me bhante bhagavā sayanam sayatū 'ti. atha kho bhagavā tato 'va paṭinivattitvā bhikkhū āmantesi : āsayato bhikkhave moghapuriso veditabbo 'ti. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

navam pana bhikkhunā mañcam vā pīṭham vā kārayamānena aṭṭhaṅgulapādakam kāretabbam sugataṅgulena aññatra hetṭhimāya ataniyā. tam atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

navam nāma karaṇam upādāya vuccati.

mañco nāma cattāro mañcā masārako bundikābaddho kuṭrapādako āhaccapādako. pīṭham nāma cattāri pīṭhāni masārakan bundikābaddham kuṭirapādakan āhaccapādakan.

kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

aṭṭhaṅgulapādakan kāretabbam sugataṅgulena aññatra

heṭṭhimâya aṭaniyâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ heṭṭhimam aṭaniyam. tam atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyan desetabbam.

attanâ vippakatam attanâ pariyośâpeti . . . (see LXXXVI.

2. 1) . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyośâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyanassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamâṇikam karoti, ûnakam karoti, aññena kataṇ pamâṇâtikkantam paṭilabhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, ummatkassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû mañcam pi pîṭham pi tûlonaddham kârâpent. manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṇ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ mañcam pi . . . kârâpessanti, seyyathâpi gihikâmabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṇ hi nâma chabbaggyâ bhikkhû mañcam pi . . . kârâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave mañcam pi . . . kârâpethâ 'ti. saccâṇi bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṇ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ mañcam pi . . . kârâpessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ tûlondaḍham kârâpeyya, uddâlanakam pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mañco nâma cattâro mañcâ . . . pîṭham nâma cattâri pîṭhâni . . . âhaccapâdakam.

tūlam nāma tīṇi tūlāni rukkhatūlam latātūlam potakitūlam.

kārāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kārāpeti vā. payoge dukkaṭam, patilābhena uddāletvā pācittiyam desetabbam.

attanā vippakataṁ attanā . . . parehi vippakataṁ parehi pariyoṣāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti āyoge, kāyabandhane, aṁsavaddhake, pattathavikāya, parissāvane, bimbohanam karoti, aññena katam paṭilabhitvā uddāletvā paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||2||2||

chaṭṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnam nisidanaṁ anuññātam hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā nisidanaṁ anuññātan ti appamāṇikāni nisidanaṁ dhārenti mañcassa pi pīṭhassa pi purato pi pacchato pi olambenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāni nisidanaṁ dhāressantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamāṇikāni nisidanaṁ dhāretha 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā appamāṇikāni nisidanaṁ dhāressatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṁ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

nisidanaṁ pana bhikkhunā kārayamānenā pamāṇikanp kāretabbam. tatr' idam pamāṇam : dīghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyan diyadḍham. tam atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyān ti.

evaṁ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena áyasmâ Udâyi mahákâyo hoti. so bhagavato purato nisidanañ paññâpetvâ samantato samañcamâno nisidati. atha kho bhagavâ áyasmantam Udâyim etad avoca : kissa tvam Udâyi nisidanañ samantato samañcasî seyyathâpi purâñâsikoñtho 'ti. tathâ hi pana bhante bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam atikhuddakam nisidanañ anuññâtan ti. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim niidâne etasmim pakarañe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû ámantesi : anujâ-nâmi bhikkhave nisidanañ dasâ vidatthi. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

nisidanañ pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânena pamâñikam kâretabbam. tatr' idam pamâñam : dighaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyan diyadâdhamañ, dasâ vidatthi. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

nisidanañ nâma sadasam vuccati.

kârayamânena 'ti karonto vâ kârâpento vâ.

pamâñikam kâretabbam tatr' idam pamâñam dighaso . . . dasâ vidatthi, tam atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkañam, pañilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyan desetabbam.

attanâ vippakatañ attanâ . . . parehi vippakatañ parehi pariyośâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyanassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkañassa. aññena katañ pañilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkañassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamâñikam karoti, ûnakam karoti, aññena katañ pamâñâtikkantam pañilabhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânam vâ bhummattharanam vâ sânipâkâram vâ bhisim vâ bimbohanam vâ karoti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||3||

sattamañ.

PÂCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam kañdupañcchâdi anuññâtâ

hoti. chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhagavatā kaṇḍupatičchādi anuññātā 'ti appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupatičchādiyo dhārenti, purato pi pacchato pi ākaddhantā āhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathampi hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupatičchādiyo dhāressantīti — pa — saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupatičchādiyo dhārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathampi hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . dhāressatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannāṇam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṁ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

kaṇḍupatičchādi pana bhikkhunā kārayamānenā pamāṇikā kāretabbā. tatr' idam pamāṇam: dighaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṁ dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

kaṇḍupatičchādi nāma yassa adhonābhi ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kaṇḍu vā pilakā vā assāvo vā thullakacchu vā ābādho tassa paṭicchādanathāya.

kārayamānenā 'ti . . . (see LXXXIX. 3) . . . pamāṇikā kāretabbā . . . tiriyaṁ dve vidatthiyo tam atikkāmetvā . . . (LXXXIX. 3) . . . ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||

atthāmam.

PĀCITTIYA, XCI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnam vassikasāṭikā anuññātā hoti. chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhagavatā vassikasāṭikā anuññātā 'ti appamāṇikāyo vassikasāṭikāyo dhārenti, purato pi pacchato pi ākaddhantā āhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhū . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddiseyyātha:

vassikasāṭikam pana bhikkhunā kārayamānenā pamāṇikā kāretabbā. tatr' idam pamāṇam: dighaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṁ adḍhateyyā. tam atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

vassikasâtikâ nâmâ vassânassa cátumâsatthâya.
kârayamânenâ 'ti . . . pamânikâ kâretabbâ . . . ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

navamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XCII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Nando bhagavato mâtucchâputto abhirûpo hoti dassanîyo pâsâdiko caturañgulomako bhagavato. so sugatacîvarappamânam cîvaram dhâreti. addasamsu kho therâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Nandam dûrato 'va âgacchantam, disvâna bhagavâ âgacchatîti âsanâ vuṭṭhahanti. te upagate jânitvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâmâ âyasmâ Nando sugatacîvarappamânam cîvaram dhâressatîti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantam Nandam pañipucchi: saccam kira tvam Nanda sugatacîvarappamânam cîvaram dhâresiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâmâ tvam Nanda sugatacîvarappamânam cîvaram dhâressasi. n' etam Nanda appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu sugatacîvarappamânam cîvaram kârâpeyya atirekañ vâ, chedanakam pâcittiyan. tatr' idam sugatassa sugatacîvarappamânam: dîghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyan cha vidatthiyo, idam sugatassa sugatacîvarappamânan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sugatacîvarañ nâmâ dîghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyan cha vidatthiyo.

kârâpeyyâ 'ti karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ. payoge . . . (see LXXXIX) . . . paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkañassa. ||1||

anâpatti ûnakam karoti, aññena katam pañilabhitvâ

chinditvā paribhūjati, vitānam vā . . . unmattakassa,
âdikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

Nandasikkhāpadam dasamam. ratanavaggo navamo.

khuddakam samattam.

tass' uddānam :

rañño ca, ratanam, santam, sūci, mañcam ca, tūlikam,
nisidanañ ca, kañduñ ca, vassikā, sugatena cā 'ti.

udditthā kho âyasmanto dvenavuti pâcittiyyâ dhammâ.
tatthâyasmante pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etthâyasmanto,
tasmâ tuñhi, evam etam dhârayâmiti.

Ime kho panâyasmanto cattâro pâtidesaniyâ dhammâ
uddesam âgacchanti.

PÂTIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhuni Sâvatthiyam piñdâya caritvâ pañkamanakâle aññatarâm bhikkhum passitvâ etad avoca : hand' ayya bhikkham pañganhâ 'ti. suñthu bhaginiti sabb' eva aggahesi. sâ upakañthe kâle nâsakkhi piñdâya caritum, chinnabbhattâ ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni dutiyam pi divasam — pa — tatiyam pi divasam Sâvatthiyam piñdâya caritvâ pañkamanakâle tam bhikkhum passitvâ etad avoca : hand' ayya . . . chinnabbhattâ ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni catutthe divase rathiyâya pavedhantî gacchati. setthi gahapati rathena pañipatham âgacchanto tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : apeh' ayye 'ti. sâ vokkamantî tath' eva paripati. setthi gahapati tam bhikkhunim khamâpesi : khamâh' ayye mayâsi pâtitâ 'ti. nâham gahapati tayâ pâtitâ, api ca aham eva dubbalâ 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye dubbalâ 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni setthissa gahapatissa etam attham ârocesi. setthi gahapati tam bhikkhunim gharan netvâ bhojetvâ ujjhâyati khiyati vipâceti : kathañ hi nâma bhaddantâ bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam pañiggahessanti, kiechhalâbho mâtugâmo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa setthissa gahapatissa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam pañiggahessatiti — pa —. saceam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam pañigga-

hesiti. saccam bhagavā. nātikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya na jānāti patirūpam vā appatirūpam vā santam vā asantam vā. kathañ hi nāma tvañ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appa-sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antara-gharam pavīṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayham āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam tam paṭidesemīti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāmā-hayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

antaragharam nāma rathiyā byūham siṅghāṭakam gharan.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho māṃsam.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī antaragharam pavīṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. aññātikāya vema-tiko . . . aññātikāya nātikasaññī . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhārathāya paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekatoupasampannāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya vema-tiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya nātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti nātikāya, dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, antarārame, bhikkhunūpassaye, titthiyaseyyāya, paṭikka-

mane, gāmato nīharitvā deti, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, sikkhamānāya, sāmañeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pañhamam.

PĀTIDESANIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū kulesu nimantitā bhuñjanti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam vosāsantiyo thitā honti idha sūpam detha idha odanam dethā 'ti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yāvadattham bhuñjanti, aññe bhikkhū na cittarūpam bhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na nivāressantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na nivārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . na nivāressathā. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

bhikkhū pan' eva kulesu nimantitā bhuñjanti. tatra ce sā bhikkhunī vosāsamānarūpā thitā hoti idha sūpam detha idha odanam dethā 'ti, tehi bhikkhūhi sā bhikkhunī apasādetabbā apasakka tāva bhagini yāva bhikkhū bhuñjantiti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno na pañibhāseyya tam bhikkhunim apasādetum apasakka . . . bhuñjantiti, pañidesetabbam tehi bhikkhūhi gārayhamāvuso dhammamāpajjimhā asappāyam pāñidesaniyam, tam pañidesemā 'ti. ||1||

bhikkhū pan' eva kulesu nimantitā bhuñjantiti: kulam nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam vessakulam suddakulam.

nimantitā bhuñjantiti pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantitā bhuñjanti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

vosāsanti nāma yathāmittatā yathāsanditthitatā yathāsambhattatā yathāsamānupajjhāyatā yathāsamānācariyatā, idha sūpam detha idha odanap dethā 'ti, esā vosāsanti nāma.

tehi bhikkhūhiti bhuñjamānehi bhikkhūhi. sā bhikkhūnīti yā sā vosāsanti bhikkhunī. tehi bhikkhūhi sā bhikkhunī apasādetabbā apasakka . . . bhuñjantīti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno anapasādite khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññī vosāsantiyā na nivāreti, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. upasampannāya vematiko . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ekatoupasampannāya vosāsantiyā na nivāreti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti attano bhattam dāpeti na deti, aññesam bhattam deti na dāpeti, yam na dinnam tam dāpeti, yatha na dinnam tattha dāpeti, sabbesam samakaṭam dāpeti, sikkhamānā vosāsati, sāmaṇerī vosāsati, pañca bhojanāni thapetvā sabbatha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam aññataram kulaṁ ubhatopasannam hoti, saddhāya vadḍhati, bhogena hāyati, yam tasmin kule uppajjati purebhattam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā, tam sabbam bhikkhūnam vissajjetvā appekadā anasitā acchanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṁ hi nāma samanā Sakya-puttiyā na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahessanti, ime imesam datvā appekadā anasitā acchantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim

nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû āmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave yañ kulam saddhâya vad-dhati bhogena hâyati evarûpassa kulassa ñattidutiyena kam-mena sekhasammutiñ dâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. byattena bhikkhunâ paṭibalena samgho ñâpetabbo: sunâtu me bhante samgho. itthannâmam kulam saddhâya vad-dhati bhogena hâyati. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannâmassa kulassa sekhasammutiñ dadeyya. esâ ñatti. sunâtu me bhante samgho. itthannâmam . . . hâyati. samgho . . . deti. yassâyasmato khamati itthannâmassa kulassa sekhasammutiñ dânam so tuñh' assa. yassa na kkhamati so bhâseyya. dinnâ samghena itthannâmassa kulassa sekhasammuti. khamati . . . dhârayâmiti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yâni kho pana tâni sekhasammatâni kulâni yo pana bhikkhu tathârûpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, paṭidesetabbañ tena bhikkhunâ gârayhañ âvuso dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemîti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam ussavo hoti. manussâ bhikkhû nimantetvâ bhojenti, tam pi kho kulam bhikkhû nimantesi. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsentî paṭikkhitam bhagavatâ sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâditum bhuñjitunti. te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kim nu kho nâma amhâkam jivitena yañ ayyâ amhâkam na paṭigâhantiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû āmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave nimantena sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâditum bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yâni kho pana tâni sekhasammatâni kulâni yo pana bhikkhu tathârûpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe ani-

mantito khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ pañiggahetvâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pañidesetabbam . . . pañidesemîti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tassa kulassa kulûpako hoti. atha kho so bhikkhu pubbañhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ paññatte âsane nisidi. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu gilâno hoti. atha kho te manussâ tam bhikkhum etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ pañikkhittam animantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ pañiggahetvâ khâditum bhuñjitum ti kukkuccâyanto na pañiggahesi, nâsakkhi piñdâya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ârâmam gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. bhikkhû . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânenâ bhikkhunâ sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ pañiggahetvâ khâditum bhuñjum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yâni kho pana tâni sekhasammatâni kulâni yo pana bhikkhu tathârûpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe animantito agilâno khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ pañiggahetvâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pañidesetabbam tena bhikkhunâ gârayham âvuso dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pañidesaniyam, tam pañdesemîti. ||3||

yâni kho pana tâni sekhasammatâni kulânti, sekhasammatam nâma kulam yam kulam saddhâya vadâhatti bhogena hâyati, evarûpassa kulassa ñattidutiyena kammena sekhasammuti dinnâ hoti.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

tathârûpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu 'ti evarûpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu.

animantito nâma ajjatanâya vâ svâtanâya vâ animantito. gharûpacâram okkamante nimanteti, eso animantito nâma.

nimantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā nimantito. gharūpacāram anokkamante nimanteti, eso nimantito nāma.

agilāno nāma sakkoti piṇḍāya caritum. gilāno nāma na sakkoti piṇḍāya caritum.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam thapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho mamsam.

animantito agilāno khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

sekhasammate sekhasammatasāññi animantito agilāno khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. sekhasammate vematiko . . . sekhasammate asekhasammatasāññi . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. asekhasammate sekhasammatasāññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asekhasammate vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asekhasammate asekhasammatasāññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti nimantitassa, gilānassa, nimantitassa vā gilānassa vā sesakam bhuñjati, aññesam bhikkhā tattha paññattā hoti, gharato niharitvā denti, niccabhattake, salākabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, pāṭipadike, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 4 ||

tatiyam.

PĀTIDESANIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmī Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sākiyadāsakā avaruddhā honti. Sākiyāniyo icchanti āraññakesu senāsaneshu bhattam kātum. assosum kho Sākiyadāsakā Sākiyāniyo kira āraññakesu senāsaneshu bhattam kattukāmā 'ti. te magge pariyuṭṭhiṁsu. Sākiyā-

niyo pañitam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam âdâya âraññakam senâsanam agamamsu. Sâkiyadâsakâ nikkhmitvâ Sâkiyâ niyo acchindiñsu ca dûsesum ca. Sâkiyâ nikkhmitvâ te core saha bhanñena gahetvâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhaddantâ ârâme core pativasante nârocessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhû Sâkiyânâm . . . vipâcentânam — pa —. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññâpessâmi dasa athavase paticea saṅghasutthutâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yâni kho pana tâni âraññakâni senâsanâni sâsañkasammatañi sappañibhayâni yo pana bhikkhu tathârûpesu senâsaneshu pubbe appañisamviditam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ ajjhârâme sahatthâ patiggahetvâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, patidesetabbam tena bhikkhunâ gârayham âvuso dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâtidesaniyam, tam patidesemiti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu âraññakesu senâsaneshu gilâno hoti. manussâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ âdâya âraññakañ senâsanam agamamsu. atha kho te manussâ tam bhikkhû etad avocum : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ patikkhittam âraññakesu senâsaneshu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ patiggahetvâ khâditum bhuñjitun ti kukuccâyanto na patiggahesi, nâsakkhi piñdâya pavisitum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. bhikkhû . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ âraññakesu senâsaneshu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ patiggahetvâ khâditum bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yâni kho pana tâni âraññakâni senâsanâni sâsañkasammatañi sappañibhayâni yo pana bhikkhu tathârûpesu

senâsanesh pubbe appatîsamviditam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ ajjhârâme sahatthâ patiggahetvâ agilâno khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pañidesetabbam tena bhikkhunâ gârayham âvuso dhammad apajjim asappâyam pâtidesaniyam, tam pañidesemîti. ||2||

yâni kho pana tâni âraññakâni senâsanâniti, âraññakam nâmâ senâsanam pañcadhanusatikam pacchimam. sâsañkam nâmâ ârâme ârâmûpacâre corânam nivîthokâso dissati bhuttokâso dissati thitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati nippannokâso dissati. sappañibhayam nâmâ ârâme ârâmûpacâre corehi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoñitâ dissanti.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

tathârûpesu senâsanesh 'ti evarûpesu senâsanesh.

appañisamviditam nâmâ pañcannam pañisamviditam etam appatîsamviditam nâmâ. ârâmam ârâmûpacâram thapetvâ pañisamviditam etam appatîsamviditam nâmâ. pañisamviditam nâmâ, yo koci itthi vâ puriso vâ ârâmam ârâmûpacâram âgantvâ ârocesi ithannâmassa bhante khâdaniyam bhojaniyam âharissantiti, sace sâsañkam hoti sâsañkan ti âcikkhitabbam, sace sappañibhayam hoti sappañibhayan ti âcikkhitabbam. sace hotu bhante âhariyissatiti bhañati, corâ vattabbâ: manussâ idh' upacaranti apasakkathâ 'ti.

yâguyâ pañisamvidite tassâ parivâro âhariyyati, etam pañisamviditam nâmâ. bhattena pañisamvidite tassa parivâro âhariyyati, etam pañisamviditam nâmâ. khâdaniyena pañisamvidite tassa parivâro âhariyyati, etam pañisamviditam nâmâ. kulena pañisamvidite yo tasmiñ kule manusso khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ âharati, etam pañisamviditam nâmâ. gâmena pañisamvidite yo tasmiñ gâme manusso khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ âharati, etam pañisamviditam nâmâ. pûgena pañisamvidite yo tasmiñ pûge manusso khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ âharati, etam pañisamviditam nâmâ.

khâdaniyam nâmâ . . . bhojaniyam nâmâ . . . mamsam.

ajjhârâmo nâmâ parikkhittassa ârâmassa antoârâmo, apari-kkhittassa upacâro.

agilâno nâmâ sakkoti piñdâya gantum. gilâno nâmâ na sakkoti piñdâya gantum.

appaṭisamviditam agilāno khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭiganhâti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre āpatti pâṭidesaniyassa.

appaṭisamvidite appaṭisamviditasaññî khâdaniyam vâ bhajaniyam vâ ajjhârâme sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ agilâno khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, āpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. appaṭisamvidite vematiko . . . appaṭisamvidite paṭisamviditasaññî . . . āpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya paṭiganhâti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisamvidite appaṭisamviditasaññî, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisamvidite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisamvidite paṭisamviditasaññî, anāpatti. ||1||

anāpatti paṭisamvidite, gilânassa, paṭisamvidite vâ gilânassa vâ sesakam bhuñjati, bahârâme paṭiggahetvâ antoârâme pari-bhuñjati, tatthajâtakam mûlam vâ tacam vâ pattam vâ puppham vâ phalam vâ paribhuñjati, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati pacceye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||3||

catuttham.

udditthâ kho âyasmanto cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ. tatthâyasmante pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etthâyasmanto, tasmâ tuñhi, evam etam dhârayâmîti.

pâṭidesaniyam niñhitam.

Ime kho panâyasmanto sekhiyâ dhammâ uddesam âgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsentî. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâmâ samañâ Sakyaputtiyâ purato pi . . . nivâsessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâm . . . vipâcentânâm. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâmâ chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi . . . nivâsessantî. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarañe [dhammim katham katvâ] bhikkhusamgham sannipâtâpetvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû pañ-pucchi : saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave purato pi . . . nivâsethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâmâ tumhe moghapurisâ . . . nivâsessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânâm vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

parimañdalam nivâsessâmiti sikkhâ karaniyâ.
parimañdalam nivâsetabbam nâbhimañdalam jânumañdalam pañechâdentena. yo anâdariyam pañceca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento nivâseti, âpatti dukkatañassa.

anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||1||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ pârupanti — pa —

parimañdalam pârupissâmiti sikkhâ karaniyâ.
parimañdalam pârupitabbañ ubho kañne samam katvâ.

yo anādariyam paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambento pārupati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū kāyam vivaritvā antaraghare gacchanti (*instead of gacchanti read, in chap. 4, nisidanti*) — pa —.

supaṭicchanno antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇiyā.

supaṭicchannena antaraghare gantabbam (nisiditabbam). yo anādariyam paṭicca kāyam vivaritvā antaraghare gacchati (nisidati), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (*in chap. 4 it is added here, vāsūpagatassa*), āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3. 4||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū hattham pi pādam pi kīlāpentā antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

susaṃvuto antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇiyā.

susaṃvutena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anādariyam paṭicca hattham vā pādam vā kīlāpento antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||5. 6||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū taham taham oloketā antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

okkhittacakku antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇiyā.

okkhittacakkhunā antaraghare gantabbam (nis°) yugamattam pekkhantena. yo anādariyam paṭicca taham taham olokoento antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||7. 8||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû ukkhittakâya
antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisî-
dissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâda-
riyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ ukkhipitvâ antaraghare
gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap.
10 it is added here*: vâsûpagatassa), âpadâsu, ummattakassa,
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû mahâhasitam
hasantâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisî-
dissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâda-
riyam paṭicca mahâhasitam hasanto antaraghare gacchati
(nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, hasan-
yasmin vatthusmin mihitamattam karoti, âpadâsu, ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||11. 12||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû uccâsaddam ma-
hâsaddam karontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

appasaddo antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisidissâ-
mîti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

appasaddena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdari-
yam paṭicca uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karonto antaraghare
gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu,
ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||13. 14||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū kāyappacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) kāyam olambentā — pa —.

na kāyappacālakam antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) sikkhā karṇiyā.

na kāyappacālakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). kāyam paggahetvā gantabbam (nis°). yo anādariyam paticca kāyappacālakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) kāyam olambento, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (*in chap. 16 it is added here, vāsūpagatassa*), āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||15. 16||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) bāhum olambentā — pa —.

na bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) sikkhā karṇiyā.

na bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). bāhum paggahetvā gantabbam (nis°). yo anādariyam paticca bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) bāhum olambento, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . (*as in chap. 15. 16*) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||17. 18||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū sisappacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) sisam olambentā — pa —.

na sisappacālakam antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) . . . (*see chap. 17. 18*) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū khambhakatā antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

na khambhakato antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidissāmīti) sikkhā karṇiyā.

na khambhakatena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ khambham katvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . ādikammikassâ 'ti. ||21. 22||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ārâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû sasisam pâru-pitvâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

na oguṇṭhito antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisidissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na oguṇṭhitena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca sasisam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . ādikammikassâ 'ti. ||23. 24||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ārâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchanti — pa —.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gamissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gantabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassâ 'ti. ||25||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ārâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû pallatthikâya antaraghare nisidanti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisidissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisiditabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthikâya vâ antaraghare nisidati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, vâsûpatgatassa, āpadâsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassâ 'ti. ||26||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ārâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū asakkaccaṁ piṇḍapātāṁ paṭīgañhanti chaddetukāmā viya — pa —.

sakkaccaṁ piṇḍapātāṁ paṭiggahessāmiti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

sakkaccaṁ piṇḍapātāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca asakkaccaṁ piṇḍapātāṁ paṭīgañhāti chaddetukāmo viya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 27 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū tahaṁ tahaṁ oloketā piṇḍapātāṁ paṭīgañhanti ākirante pi atikkante pi na jānanti — pa —.

pattasaññī piṇḍapātāṁ paṭiggahessāmiti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

pattasaññinā piṇḍapātāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca tahaṁ tahaṁ olokento piṇḍapātāṁ paṭīgañhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 28 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū piṇḍapātāṁ paṭīgañhantā sūpañ ūeva bahum paṭīgañhanti — pa —.

samasūpakam piṇḍapātāṁ paṭiggahessāmiti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

sūpo nāma dve sūpā muggasūpo māsasūpo hatthahāriyo. samasūpako piṇḍapātāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca sūpañ ūeva bahum paṭīgañhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, rasarase, nātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' athāya, attano dhanena, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 29 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū thūpikatāṁ piṇḍapātāṁ paṭīgañhanti — pa —.

samatitthikam piṇḍapātāṁ paṭiggahessāmiti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

samatitthiko piñdapāto pañiggahetabbo. yo anādariyam paticca thūpikatam piñdapātam pañgañhāti, āpatti dukkañtassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiñdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū asakkaccañ piñdapātam bhuñjanti abhuñjitukāmā viya — pa —.

sakkaccañ piñdapātam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karañiyā.

sakkaccañ piñdapāto bhuñjtabbo. yo anādariyam paticca asakkaccañ piñdapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkañtassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||31||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiñdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū taham taham olokentā piñdapātam bhuñjanti akirante pi atikkante pi na jānanti — pa —.

pattasaññi piñdapātam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karañiyā.

pattasaññinā piñdapāto bhuñjtabbo. yo anādariyam paticca taham taham olokento piñdapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkañtassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||32||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiñdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū taham taham omadditvā piñdapātam bhuñjanti — pa —.

sapadānam piñdapātam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karañiyā.

sapadānam piñdapāto bhuñjtabbo. yo anādariyam paticca taham taham omadditvā piñdapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkañtassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, aññesam dento omasati, aññassā bhājane akiranto omasati, uttaribhañge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||33||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū piṇḍapātam
bhuñjantā sūpañ ūeva bahūp bhuñjanti — pa —.

samasūpakam piṇḍapātam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā
karaṇiyā.

sūpo nāma dve sūpā muggasūpo māsasūpo hatthahāriyo.
samasūpako piṇḍapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca
sūpañ ūeva bahūp bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, rasarase,
ñātakānam, pavāritānam, attano dhanena, āpadāsu, ummattaka-
sassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||34||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū thūpato
omadditvā piṇḍapātam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na thūpato omadditvā piṇḍapātam bhuñjissā-
mīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na thūpato omadditvā piṇḍapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādari-
yam paṭicca thūpato omadditvā piṇḍapātam bhuñjati, āpatti
dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, parittake
sese ekato saṃkaḍḍhitvā omadditvā bhuñjati, āpadāsu, umma-
ttakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||35||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū sūpañ pi
byañjanam pi odanena paṭicchādenti bhiyyokamyatam upā-
dāya — pe —.

na sūpañ vā byañjanam vā odanena paṭicchā-
dessāmi bhiyyokamyatam upādāyā 'ti sikkhā ka-
raṇiyā.

na sūpañ vā byañjanam vā odanena paṭicchādetabbam
bhiyyokamyatam upādāya. yo anādariyam paṭicca sūpañ
vā byañjanam vā odanena paṭicchādenti bhiyyokamyatam
upādāya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, sāmikā paṭicchā-
detvā denti, na bhiyyokamyatam upādāya, āpadāsu, ummattaka-
sassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||36||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi
odanam pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā
ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā
bhikkhū sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā
bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannam na manāpam kassa sādum na
ruccatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipā-
centānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi odanam pi attano
atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjissantī — pa —. saccam kira
tumhe bhikkhave sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viññā-
petvā bhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bha-
gavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha.
n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa —
evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

na sūpam vā odanam vā attano atthāya viññā-
petvā bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilāna-
puccakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum: kacc' āvuso
khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyan ti. pubbe mayam āvuso
sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjāma,
tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti
kukkuccāyantā na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bha-
gavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilā-
nena bhikkhunā sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viññā-
petvā bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpa-
dam uddiseyyātha:

na sūpam vā odanam vā agilāno attano atthāya
viññāpetvā bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na sūpam vā odanam vā agilānenā attano atthāya viññā-
petvā bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca sūpam vā
odanam vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati,
āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, nātakā-
nam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, āpadāsu,
ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 37 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū ujjhānasaññī
paresam pattaṁ olokenti — pa —.

na ujjhānasaññī paresam pattaṁ olokessāmīti
sikkhā karāṇiyā.

na ujjhānasaññīnā paresam patto oloketabbo. yo anādari-
yam paṭicca ujjhānasaññī paresam pattaṁ oloketi, āpatti
dukkatassā.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, dassāmīti vā dā-
pessāmīti vā oloketi, na ujjhānasaññīissa, āpadāsu, ummattak-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||38||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū mahantam
kabaļam karonti — pa —.

nātimahantam kabaļam karissāmīti sikkhā ka-
raṇiyā.

nātimahanto kabaļo kātabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca ma-
hantam kabaļam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassā.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake,
phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammi-
kassā 'ti. ||39||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū dīgham ālopam
karonti — pa —.

parimañḍalam ālopam karissāmīti sikkhā ka-
raṇiyā.

parimañḍalo ālopo kātabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca dīgham
ālopam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassā.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake,
phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammi-
kassā 'ti. ||40||

sakkaccevaggo catuttho.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū anāhaṭe kabale
mukhadvāram vivaranti — pa —.

na anāhaṭe kabale mukhadvāram vivarissāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na anāhaṭe kabale mukhadvāram vivaritabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca anāhaṭe kabale mukhadvāram vivarati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 41 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhuñjamānā sabbam̄ hattham̄ mukhe pakkipanti — pa —.

na bhuñjamāno sabbam̄ hattham̄ mukhe pakkipissāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na bhuñjamānena sabbo hattho mukhe pakkipitabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca bhuñjamāno sabbam̄ hattham̄ mukhe pakkipati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 42 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū sakabalena mukhena byāharanti — pa —.

na sakabalena mukhena byāharissāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na sakabalena mukhena byāharitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca sakabalena mukhena byāharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 43 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū piṇḍukkhepakanam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na piṇḍukkhepakanam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na piṇḍukkhepakanam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca piṇḍukkhepakanam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 44 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū kabalāvacchedakam bhuñjanti.

na kabaṄāvacchedakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karāṇiyā.

na kabaṄāvacchedakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paticca kabaṄāvacchedakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṄcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||45||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū avagaṇḍakārakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na avagaṇḍakārakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karāṇiyā.

na avagaṇḍakārakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paticca ekato vā ubhato vā gaṇḍam katvā bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṄcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, phalāphale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||46||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karāṇiyā.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paticca hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṄcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacavaram chaḍḍento hattham niddhunati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||47||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū sitthāvakārakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na sitthāvakārakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karāṇiyā.

na sitthāvakārakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paticca sitthāvakārakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṄcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-

rañ chaddento sitham chaddiyati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||48||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū jivhānicchā-
rakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na jivhānicchārakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-
rañiyā.

na jivhānicchārakam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañicicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||49||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū capucapukā-
rakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na capucapukārakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-
rañiyā.

na capucapukārakam . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||50||

kabaļavaggo pañcamo.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena brāhmaṇena sañghassa payopānam paṭiyattam hoti. bhikkhū surusurukārakam khīram pivanti. aññataro naṭapubbako bhikkhu evam āha : sabb' āyam maññe sañgho sītikato 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhu sañgham ārabbha davam karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu sañgham ārabbha davam akāsiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa sañgham ārabbha davam karissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa —. vigarahitvā dhammiṇ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : na bhikkhave buddham vā dhammam vā sañgham vā ārabbha davo kātabbo. yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā tañ bhikkhum anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbha-
ratāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na surusurukārakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-
rañiyā.

na surusurukārakam . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||51||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū hatthanilleha-
kam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthanillehakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-
raṇiyā.

na hatthanillehakam . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||52||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū pattanillehakam
bhuñjanti — pa —.

na pattanillehakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-
raṇiyā.

na pattanillehakam . . . anāpatti asaṅcicca — pa — gilā-
nassa, parittake sese ekato saṃkaḍḍhitvā nillehitvā bhuñjati,
āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||53||

Tena samayena . . . (*see ch. 52. Instead of hatthanille-
hakam read otthanillehakam.*) ||54||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati
Suṃsumāragire Bhesakalāvane migadāye. tena kho
pana samayena bhikkhū Kokanade pāsāde sāmisena
hatthena pāniyathālakam paṭigāñhanti. manussā . . . vipā-
centi : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sāmisena
hatthena pāniyathālakam paṭiggahessanti seyyathāpi gihikā-
mabhogino 'ti. assosūm kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam
. . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipā-
centi : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū sāmisena hatthena pāniyathā-
lakam paṭiggahessantī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
bhikkhū sāmisena hatthena pāniyathālakam paṭigāñhantī.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi
nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā sāmisena hatthena pāniya-
thālakam paṭiggahessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam
vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhā-
padam uddiseyyātha :

na sāmisena hatthena pāniyathālakam paṭiggahessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na sāmisena hatthena pāniyathālako paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca sāmisena hatthena pāniyathālakam paṭigāñhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, dhovissāmīti vā dhovāpessāmīti vā paṭigāñhāti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||55||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaṭāvane migadāye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū Kokanade pāsāde sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddenti. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddessanti seyyathāpi gihikā-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho . . . (see chap. 55) . . . uddiseyyātha :

na sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddetabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, uddhatrīvā vā bhinditvā vā paṭiggahetvā vā niharitvā vā chaddeti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||56||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chattapāṇissa dhammam desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chattapāṇissa dhammam desessantī — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave chattapāṇissa dhammam desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . desessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na chattapāṇissa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū chattapāṇissa gilānassa

dhammam desetum kukkuccāyanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā chattapāṇissa gilānassa dhammam na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim̄ nidāne dhammiṁ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave chattapāṇissa gilānassa dhammam desetum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam̄ sikkhāpadam̄ uddiseyyātha :

na chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammam̄ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

chattam̄ nāma tīpi chattāni setachattam̄ kilañjachattam̄ paññachattam̄ mañḍalabaddham̄ salākabaddham̄.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito devatābhāsito atthupasam̄hito dhammadupasam̄hito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti dukkaṭassa. akkhārāya deseti, akkhārāakkhārāya āpatti dukkaṭassa.

na chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. ya anādariyam paṭicca chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammam̄ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2|| 57 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū daṇḍapāṇissa dhammam̄ desenti — pa —.

na daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammam̄ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

daṇḍo nāma majjhimassa purisassa catuhattho daṇḍo. tato ukkatiṭho adaṇḍo, omako adaṇḍo.

na daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammam̄ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||58||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū satthapāṇissa dhammam̄ desenti — pa —.

na satthapāṇissa agilānassa dhammam̄ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

satthañ nāma ekatodhāram ubhatodhāram paharani.
na satthapāñissa agilānassa . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||59||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū āvudhapāñissa
dhammam̄ desenti — pa —.

na āvudhapāñissa agilānassa dhammam̄ desessā-
mīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

āvudham̄ nāma cāpo kodan̄do.

na āvudhapāñissa agilānassa . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||60||

surusuruvaggo chattho.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū pādukārūlhassa
dhammam̄ desenti — pa —.

na pādukārūlhassa agilānassa dhammam̄ desessā-
mīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na pādukārūlhassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anā-
dariyam̄ paṭicca akkantassa vā paṭimukkassa vā omukkassa
vā agilānassa dhammam̄ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||61||

Tena samayena . . . (*see ch. 61. Instead of pādukārūlhassa
read upāhanārūlhassa*) ||62||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū yānagatassa
dhammam̄ desenti — pa —.

na yānagatassa agilānassa dhammam̄ desessā-
mīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

yānam̄ nāma vayham̄ ratho sakatam̄ sandamānikā sivikā
pātañki.

na yānagatassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anāda-
riyam̄ paṭicca yānagatassa agilānassa dhammam̄ deseti, āpatti
dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||63||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sayanagatassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na sayanagatassa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na sayanagatassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca antamaso chamāya pi nipannassa sayanagatassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 64 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pallatthikāya nisinnassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na pallatthikāya nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na pallatthikāya nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca hatthapallatthikāya vā dussapallatthikāya vā nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 65 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū veṭṭhitasisassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na veṭṭhitasisassa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

veṭṭhitasiso nāma kesantam na dassāpetvā veṭṭhito hoti.

na veṭṭhitasisassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca veṭṭhitasisassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kesantam vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 66 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū oguṇṭhitasisassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na oguṇṭhitasisassa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

oguṇṭhitasiso nāma sasisam pāruto vuccati.

na oguṇṭhitasisassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paticca oguṇṭhitasisassa agilānassa dhammad deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, sisam vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||67||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū chamāya nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa dhammad desenti — pa —.

na chamāya nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammad desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na chamāya nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paticca chamāya nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammad deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||68||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa dhammad desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū nice . . . desessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave nice . . . desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarabi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā nice . . . desessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṁ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :

bhūtappubbam bhikkhave Bārāṇasiyam aññatarassa chapakassa pajāpati gabbhinī ahosi. atha kho bhikkhave sā chapakī tam chapakam etad avoca : gabbhinī 'mhi ayyaputta, icchāmi ambam khāditun ti. n' atthi ambam, akālo ambassā 'ti. sace na labhissāmi marissāmīti. tena kho pana samayena rañño ambo dhuvaphalo hoti. atha kho bhikkhave so chapako yena so ambo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam ambam abhirūhitvā nilino acchi. atha kho bhikkhave rājā purohitena brāhmaṇena saddhiṁ yena so ambo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā ucce āsane nisiditvā mantam pari-

yāpuṇāti. atha kho bhikkhave tassa chapakassa etad ahosi : yāvā adhammiko ayam rājā, yatra hi nāma ucce āsane nisiditvā mantam pariyāpuṇissati. ayañ ca brāhmaṇo adhammiko, yatra hi nāma nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa mantam vācessati. ahañ ca 'mhi adhammiko yo 'ham itthiyā kāraṇā rañño ambam avaharāmi. sabbam idam ca parigatan ti tath' eva paripati.

ubho attham na jānanti ubho dhammam na passare
yo cāyam mantam vāceti yo cādhammen' adhiyyati.||
sālinam odano bhutto suci māṃsupasecano,
tasmā dhamme na vattāmi, dhammo ariyebhi vaṇṇito.||
dhir atthu tam dhanalābhām yasalābhāñ ca brāhmaṇa
yā vutti vinipātena adhammacaraṇena vā.||
paribbaja mahābrahme, pacant' aññe pi pāṇino,
mā tvam adhammo ācarito asmā kumbham iva bhidā 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa mantam vācetum. kim aṅga pana etarahi na amanāpā bhavissati nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa dhammam desetum. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desabbo. yo anādariyam paticca nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||69||

Tēna samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhū ṭhitā nisinnassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na ṭhito nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na ṭhitena nisinnassa . . . (see chap. 69) . . . ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||70||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû pacchato
gacchantâ purato gacchantassa dhammam desenti — pa —.
na pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa
agilânassa dhammam desessâmiti sikkhâ karañiyâ.
na pacchato gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||71||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû uppathena
gacchantâ pathena gacchantassa dhammam desenti — pa —.
na uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa
agilânassa dhammam desessâmiti sikkhâ karañiyâ.
na uppathena gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||72||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû ̄hitâ uccâram
pi passâvam pi karonti — pa —.
na ̄hito agilâno uccâram vâ passâvam vâ karissâ-
miti sikkhâ karañiyâ.
na ̄hitenâ agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kâtabbo. yo
anâdariyam pañicca ̄hito agilâno uccâram vâ passâvam vâ
karoti, âpatti dukkañassa.
anâpatti asañcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||73||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû harite uccâram
pi passâvam pi kheñam pi karonti — pa —.
na harite agilâno uccâram vâ passâvam vâ
kheñam vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karañiyâ.
na harite agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ khelo vâ kâtabbo.
yo anâdariyam pañicca harite agilâno uccâram vâ passâvam
vâ kheñam vâ karoti, âpatti dukkañassa.
anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, appa-
harite kato haritam ottharati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdi-
kammikassâ 'ti. ||74||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhû udake uccâ-
ram pi passâvam pi kheñam pi karonti. manussâ . . . vipâ-

centi : katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā udake uccāram pi passāvam pi kheṭam pi karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāma-bhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhū udake . . . karissantī — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave udake . . . karothā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā udake . . . karissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na udake uccāram vā passāvam vā kheṭam vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhū udake uccāram pi passāvam pi kheṭam pi kātum kukkuccāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujā-nāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā udake uccāram pi passāvam pi kheṭam pi kātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na udake agilāno uccāram vā passāvam vā kheṭam vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na udake agilānena uccāro vā passāvo vā kheṭo vā kātabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca udake agilāno uccāram vā . . . karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaūcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, thale kato udakam ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, khittacittassa, vedanattassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2|| 75 ||

pādukavaggo sattamo.

udditthā kho āyasmanto sekhiyā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhi. evam etam dhārayāmīti.

sekhiyā dhammā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho panâyasmanto satta adhikarañasamathâ dhammâ uddesam âgacchanti : uppannuppannânam adhikaranânam samathâya vûpasamâya sammukhâvinayo dâtabbo, sativinayo dâtabbo, amûlhavinayo dâtabbo, pañîññâya kâretabbam, yebhuyyasikâ, tassapâpiyyasikâ, tiñavatthârako 'ti.

udditthâ kho âyasmanto satta adhikarañasamathâ dhammâ. tatthâyasmante pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etthâyasmanto, tasmâ tuñhi. evam etam dhârayâmiti.

udditthâm kho âyasmanto nidânam, udditthâ cattâro pârâjikâ dhammâ, udditthâ terasa sañghâdisesâ dhammâ, udditthâ dve aniyatâ dhammâ, udditthâ timsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ, udditthâ dvenavuti pâcittiyâ dhammâ, udditthâ cattâro pâtidesaniyâ dhammâ, udditthâ sekhiyâ dhammâ, udditthâ satta adhikarañasamathâ dhammâ. ettakam tassa bhagavato suttâgatam suttapariyâpannam anvaddhamâsam uddesam âgacchati. tattha sabbeh' eva samaggehi sammodamânehi avivadamânehi sikkhitabban ti.

Mahâvibhañgam niñhitam.

BHIKKHUNÎVIBHAÑGA.

Namo tassa bhagavato arabato sammâsambuddhassa.

PÂRÂJIKÂ, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâlho Migâranattâ bhikkhunisamghassa vihâram kattukâmo hoti. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ bhikkhu-niyo upasamkamitvâ etad avoca : icchâm' aham ayye bhikkhunisamghassa vihâram kâtum, detha me navakammikam bhikkhunin ti. tena kho pana samayena catasso bhaginiyo bhikkhunisu pabbajitâ honti Nandâ Nandavatî Sundarînandâ Thullanandâ 'ti. tâsu Sundarînandâ bhikkhuni taruñapabbajitâ abhirûpâ hoti dassanîyâ pâsâdikâ pañditâ byattâ medhâvinî dakkhâ analasâ tatrupâyâya vimâñsâya samannâgatâ alam kâtum alam sañvidhâtum. atha kho bhikkhunisamgho Sundarinandam bhikkhunim sammannitvâ Sâlhassa Migâranattuno navakammikam adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Sundarînandâ bhikkhuni Sâlhassa Migâranattuno nivesanam abhikkhañam gacchati vâsim detha pharasum detha kuñhârim detha kuddâlam detha nikhâdanam dethâ 'ti. Sâlho pi Migâranattâ bhikkhunûpassayam abhikkhañam gacchati katâkatañ jânitum. te abhiñhamdassanena pañibaddhacittâ ahesum. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ Sundarinandam bhikkhunim dûsetum okâsam alabhamâno etad eva athâya bhikkhunisamghassa bhattam akâsi. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ bhattachage âsanam paññâpentô ettakâ bhikkhuniyo ayyâya Sundarinandâya vuñdhatarâ 'ti ekamantam âsanam paññâpesi, ettakâ navakatarâ 'ti ekamantam âsanam paññâpesi, pañcchanne okâse nikuñe Sundarinandâya

bhikkhuniyā āsanam paññāpesi yathā therā bhikkhuniyo jāneyyūpi navakānam bhikkhuninām santike nisinnā 'ti, navakāpi bhikkhuniyo jāneyyūpi therānam bhikkhuninām santike nisinnā 'ti. atha kho Sālho Migāranattā bhikkhunisamghassa kālampi ārocāpesi : kālo ayye niṭhitam bhattan ti. Sundarinandā bhikkhuni sallakkhetvā na bahukato Sālho Migāranattā bhikkhunisamghassa bhattam akāsi, mām so dūsetukāmo, sac' āham gamissāmi vissaro me bhavissatiti, antevāsi-bhikkhuni pāññāpesi : gaccha me piñḍapātam nihara, yo ca mām pucchati, gilānā 'ti paṭivedehiti. evam ayye 'ti kho sā bhikkhuni Sundarinandāya bhikkhuniyā paccassosi. tena kho pana samayena Sālho Migāranattā bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhito hoti Sundarinandām bhikkhuni pāṭipucchanto kaham ayye ayyā Sundarinandā kaham ayye ayyā Sundarinandā 'ti. evam vutte Sundarinandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsi-bhikkhuni Sālham Migāranattāram etad avoca : gilānāvuso, piñḍapātam niharissāmiti. atha kho Sālho Migāranattā yam p' āham atthāya bhikkhunisamghassa bhattam akāsim ayyāya Sundarinandāya kāraṇā 'ti manusse pāññāpetvā bhikkhunisamgham bhattena parivisathā 'ti vatvā yena bhikkhunūpāssayo ten' upasampkami. tena kho pana samayena Sundarinandā bhikkhuni bahārāmakōṭṭhake ṭhitā hoti Sālham Migāranattāram patimānenī. addasa kho Sundarinandā bhikkhuni Sālham Migāranattāram dūrato 'va ḍagacchantam, disvāna upassayaṁ pavisitvā sasiśam pārupitvā mañcāke nipajji. atha kho Sālho Migāranattā yena Sundarinandā bhikkhuni ten' upasampkami, upasampkamitvā Sundarinandām bhikkhuni pāññāpesi : kin te ayye aphāsu, kissa nipannāsīti. evañ h' etam āvuso hoti yā anicchantam icchatiti. kyāhan tam ayye na icchissāmi, api cāham okāsam na labhāmi tam dūsetun ti avassuto avassutāya Sundarinandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajji. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhuni jarādubbalā caraṇagilānā Sundarinandāya bhikkhuniyā avidure nipannā hoti. addasa kho sā bhikkhuni Sālham Migāranattāram avassutam avassutāya Sundarinandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajjantam, disvāna ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma ayyā Sundarinandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggam sādi-

yissatîti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuninam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkuniyo appicchâ santutthâ lajjiniyo kukuccikâ sikkhâkâmâ tâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Sundarinandâ avassutâ . . . sâdiyissa-titi. atha kho tâ bhikkuniyo bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. te bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma Sundarinandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ . . . sâdiyissa-titi. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarañe bhikkhu-samgham sannipâtâpetvâ bhikkhû pañtipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarinandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ . . . sâdiyiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : ananuechavi-yam bhikkhave Sundarinandâya bhikkuniyâ ananulomikam appatirûpam assâmañakam akappiyam akarañiyam. katham hi nâma bhikkhave Sundarinandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ . . . sâdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya pasannânam vâ bhiyyobhâvâya, atha kho tam bhikkhave appasannânañ c' eva apasâdâya pasannânañ ca ekaccânam aññathattâyâ 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ Sundarinandam bhikkhuniñ anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya doppasatâya mahicchatâya asantuñthiyâ samgañikâya kosajjassa avaññam bhâsitvâ anekapariyâyena subharatâya suposatâya appicchatâya santutthiyâ sallekhabba dhûtassa pâsâdikassa apacayassa viriyârambhassa vaññam bhâsitvâ bhikkhûnam tadanuechavikam tadanulomikam dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhuninam sikkhâ-padam paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase pañcica : samghasutthutâya samghaphâsutâya dummañkûnam bhikkhuninam nigga-hâya pesalânam bhikkhuninam phâsuvihârâya diññhadhammi-kânam âsavânam samvarâya samparâyikânam âsavânam pañ-ghâtâya appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammañthitiyâ vinayânuggahâya. evañ ca pana bhi-kkhave bhikkuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisapugga-lassa adhakkhakam ubbhajânumañdalam âmasa-nam vâ parâmasanam vâ gahañnam vâ chupanam vâ patipi-ланам vâ sâdiyeyya, ayam pi pârâjikâ hoti asamvâsâ ubbhajânumañdalikâ 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā yathāyuttā yathājaccā yathānāmā yathāgottā yathāsilā yathāvihārinī yathāgocarā therā vā navā vā majjhimā vā, esā vuccati yā panā 'ti.

bhikkhunīti : bhikkhakā 'ti bhikkhuni, bhikkhacariyam ajjhupagatā 'ti bhikkhuni, bhinnapaṭadharā 'ti bhikkhuni, sāmaññāya bhikkhuni, paṭiññāya bhikkhuni, ehi bhikkhunīti bhikkhuni, tīhi saraṇagamanehi upasampannā 'ti bhikkhuni, bhadrā bhikkhuni, sārā bhikkhuni, sekhā bhikkhuni, asekhā bhikkhuni, samaggena ubhatosamghena īatticatutthena kammena akuppena thānārahena upasampannā 'ti bhikkhuni. tatra yāyā bhikkhuni samaggena ubhatosamghena īatticatutthena kammena akuppena thānārahena upasampannā, ayā imasmīm atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhvā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhvā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato, viññū paṭibalo kāyasamāsaggam samāpajjītum.

adhakkakan ti heṭṭhakkakam. ubbhajānumaṇḍalan ti uparijānumaṇḍalam.

āmasanām nāma āmaṭṭhamattam. parāmasanā nāma ito c' ito ca samcopanām. gahaṇām nāma gahitamattam. chupanā nāma phuṭṭhamattam. patipīlanām vā sādiyeyyā 'ti aṅgam gahetvā niipiñanām sādiyatī.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma puriso sisacchinno abhabbo tena sarirabandhanena jīvitum, evam eva bhikkhuni avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam āmasanām vā parāmasanām vā gahaṇām vā chupanām vā patipīlanām vā sādiyantī assamaṇī hoti asakya-dhitā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asamvāsā 'ti, samvāso nāma ekakammam ekuddeso samasikkhātā, eso samvāso nāma. so tāya saddhim n' atthi, tena vuccati asamvāsā 'ti. ||1||

ubhato avassute adhakkakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyām āmasati, āpatti pārājikassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyām āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyām

âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham
âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âma-
satî, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkakam adhojânumanḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkakam ubbhajânumanḍalam kâyena
kâyam âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyena kâyapaṭi-
baddham âmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkakam adhojânumanḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . .
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vâ petassa vâ pañdakassa vâ
tiracchânatamanussaviggahassa vâ adhakkakam ubbhajâ-
numanḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa.
kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggi-
yam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkakam adhojânumanḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . .
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkakam ubbhajânumanḍalam kâyena
kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham
âmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti
dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkakam adhojânumanḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . .
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, asâdiyantiyâ, umma-
ttikâya, khittacittâya, vedanaṭṭâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

bhikkhunivibhañge paṭhamapârâjikam niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sālhena Migāra-nattunā gabbhini hoti. yāva gabbho taruṇo ahosi tāva eechādesi, paripakke gabbhe vibbhamitvā vijāyi. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandaṁ bhikkhuniṁ etad avocuṁ: Sundarīnandā kho ayye aciravibbhantā vijātā. kacci no sā bhikkhunī yeva samānā gabbhiniti. evam ayye 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhikkhuniṁ n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi na gaṇassa ārocesiti. yo etissā avaṇṇo mayh' eso avaṇṇo, yā etissā akitti mayh' esā akitti, yo etissā ayaso mayh' eso ayaso, yo etissā alābho mayh' eso alābho. ky āhaṁ ayye attano avaṇṇam attano akittim attano ayasam attano alābhām paresam ārocessāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā tā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhikkhuniṁ n' ev' attanā paṭicodessati na gaṇassa ārocessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmīm niḍāne etasmīm pakaraṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā dhammiṇ katham katvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam . . . paṭicodesi . . . ārocesiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam . . . paṭicodessati . . . ārocessati. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānam vā pasādāya pasannānam vā . . . aññathattāyā 'ti — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhā-padam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhikkhuniṁ n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyya na gaṇassa āroceyya yadā ca sā ṭhitā vā assa cutā vā nāsītā vā avasaṭā vā sā pacchā evam vadeyya : pubbevāham ayye aññāsim etam bhikkhuniṁ evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bha-

ginîti, no ca kho attanâ paṭicodeyyam na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti, ayam pi pârâjikâ hoti asamvâsâ vajjapaṭicchâdikâ 'ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhunîti — pa — ayam imasmiñ atthe adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassâ āroceni sâ vâ āroceti.

pârâjikam dhammam ajjhâpannan ti atthannam pârâjikânam aññataram pârâjikam ajjhâpannam.

n' ev' attanâ paṭicodeyyâ 'ti na sayam codeyya. na gaṇassa āroceyyâ 'ti na aññâsam bhikkhuninam āroceyya.

yadâ ca sâ thitâ vâ assa cutâ vâ 'ti: thitâ nâma salînge thitâ vuccati. cutâ nâma kâlamkata vuccati. nâsitâ nâma sayam vâ vibbhantâ hoti aññehi vâ nâsitâ. avasatâ nâma titthayatanam samkantâ vuccati.

sâ pacchâ evam vadeyya: pubbevâham ayye aññâsim etam bhikkhunim evarûpâ ca evarûpâ ca sâ bhaginiti no ca kho attanâ paṭicodeyyan ti sayam vâ na codeyyam, na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti na aññâsam bhikkhuninam āroceyyam.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pârâjikâ hotiti: seyyathâpi nâma pañcupalâso bandhanâ pamutto abhabbo harittâtâya, evam eva bhikkhuni jânam pârâjikam dhammam ajjhâpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanâ paṭicodessâmi na gaṇassa ārocessâmiti dhurañ nikkhitta-matte assamañi hoti asakyadhîtâ. tena vuccati pârâjikâ hotiti.

asamvâsâ 'ti samvâso nâma . . . tena vuccati asamvâsâ 'ti. ||1||

anâpatti samghassa bhañdanam vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatiti nâroceti, samghabhedo vâ samgharâji vâ bhavissatiti nâroceti, ayam kakkhala pharusâ jîvitantarâ-yam vâ brahmacariyantarâyam vâ karissatiti nâroceti, aññâ patirûpâ bhikkhuniyo apassanti nâroceti, na echedetukâmâ nâroceti, paññâyissati sakena kammenâ 'ti nâroceti, ummatti-kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

dutiyam pârâjikam nitthitam.

PĀRĀJIKA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhitam Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam anuvattati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena . . . anuvattissatī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattatī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena samghena ukkhitam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaram apaṭikāram akatasahāyam tam anuvatteyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacaniyā : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaro apaṭikāro akatasahāyo, māyye etam bhikkhum anuvattiti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatiyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatiyam ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asamvāsā ukkittānuvattikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

saṃaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasimāyam thito.

ukkhitto nāma āpatti�ā adassanena vā appaṭikammena vā appaṭinissaggena vā ukkhitto.

dhammena vinayenā 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanenā 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anādaro nāma saṃgham vā gaṇam vā puggalam vā kammam vā nādiyati. apaṭikāro nāma ukkhitto anosārito.

akatasahâyo nâma, samânasamvâsakâ bhikkhû vuccanti sahâyâ. so tehi saddhiñ n' atthi, tena vuccati akatasahâyo 'ti.

tam anuvatteyyâ 'ti yamdiṭṭhiko so hoti yamkantiko yamruciko sâpi tamdiṭṭhikâ hoti tamkantikâ tamrucikâ.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ ukhittânuvattikâ bhikkhuni. bhikkhunihîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti tâhi vattabbâ : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukhitto dhammena . . . anuvattîti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbâ — pa —. sacce paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvâ na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhuni samighamajjhâm pi ākaddhitvâ vattabbâ : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukhitto dhammena . . . anuvattîti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbâ — pa —. sacce paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhuni samanubhâsitabbâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhâsitabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭibalâya samgho ñâpetabbo : suṇâtu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhuni samaggena samghena ukhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusâsanena anâdaram apatikâram akatasahâyam tam anuvattati. sâ tam vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannâmam bhikkhuni samanubhâseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggâya. esâ ñatti. suṇâtu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannâmâ . . . na paṭinissajjati. samgho itthannâmam bhikkhuni samanubhâsat tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggâya. yassâ ayyâya khamati itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ samanubhâsanâ tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggâya sâ tuñh' assa. yassâ na kkhamati, sâ bhâseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadâmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham vadâmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhâ samghena itthannâmâ bhikkhuni tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggâya. khamati samghassa . . . dhârayâmiti.

ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kamma-vâcâpariyosâne āpatti pârâjikassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pârâjikâ hotiti : seyyathâpi nâma puthusilâ dvedhâ bhinnâ appatîsandhikâ hoti, evam eva bhikkhuni yâvatatiyam

samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti assamaṇī hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asamvāsā 'ti samvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asamvāsā 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme vematikā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme adhammaka-masaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. adhammaka-masaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammaka-mame vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammaka-mame adhammaka-masaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummatti-kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

tatiyapārājikam niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam pi sādiyanti samghāṭikāṇṇa-gahaṇam pi sādiyanti santiṭhanti pi sallapanti pi samketam pi gacchanti purisassa pi abbhāgamanam sādiyanti channam pi anupavisanti kāyam pi tadatthāya upasam̄haranti etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanathāya. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . sādiyissanti . . . santiṭhissanti pi sallapissanti pi . . . gacchissanti . . . anupavisissanti . . . upasam̄harissanti . . . paṭisevanathāya 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasam̄haranti . . . paṭisevanathāya 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasam̄harissanti . . . paṭisevanathāya. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam vā sādiyeyya samghāṭikāṇṇagahaṇam vā sādiyeyya santiṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā samketam

vâ gaccheyya purisassa vâ abbhâgamanam sâdiyeyya channam vâ anupaviseyya kâyam vâ tadarathâya upasamphareyya etassa asaddhammassa pañisevanatthâya, ayam pi pârâjikâ hoti asamvâsâ atthavatthukâ 'ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

avassutâ nâma sârattâ apekkhavâ pañibaddhacittâ. avassuto nâma sâratto apekkhavâ pañibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nâma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchânagato viññû pañibalo kâyasamsaggam samâpajjitum.

hatthagahañam vâ sâdiyeyyâ 'ti : hattho nâma kapparam upâdâya yâva agganakhâ. etassa asaddhammassa pañisevanatthâya ubbhakkhakam adhojânumandalam gahañam sâdiyati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

samghâtikañnagahañam vâ sâdiyeyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa pañisevanatthâya nivattham vâ pârutam vâ gahañam sâdiyati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

santiññeyya vâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa pañisevanatthâya purisassa hatthapâse tiññhati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

sallapeyya vâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa pañisevanatthâya purisassa hatthapâse tiññatî sallapati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

samketam vâ gaccheyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa pañisevanatthâya purisena itthannâmañ okâsam âgacchâ 'ti vuttâ gacchati, pade pade âpatti dukkañassa. purisassa hatthapâsam okkantamatte âpatti thullaccayayassa.

purisassa vâ abbhâgamanam sâdiyeyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa pañisevanatthâya purisassa abbhâgamanam sâdiyati, âpatti dukkañassa. hatthapâsam okkantamatte âpatti thullaccayayassa.

channam vâ anupaviseyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa pañisevanatthâya yena kenaci pañicchannam okâsam pavittha-matte âpatti thullaccayayassa.

kâyam vâ tadarathâya upasamphareyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa pañisevanatthâya purisassa hatthapâse tiññatî kâyam upasampharati, âpatti thullaccayayassa.

ayam piti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pârâjikâ hotiti : seyyathâpi nâma tâlo matthakacchinno abhabbo punavirûlhiyâ, evam eva bhikkhuni atthamam

vatthum paripūrentī assamanī hoti asakyadhitā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotiti.

asamvāsā 'ti samvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asamvāsā 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, asādiyantiyā, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanattāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

catutthapārājikam niṭṭhitam.

udditthā kho ayyāyo attha pārājikā dhammā yesam bhikkhuni aññataram vā aññataram vā āpajjitvā na labhati bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ samvāsam, yathā pure tathā pacchā pārājikā hoti asamvāsā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhi, evam etam dhārayāmīti.

pārājikakanḍam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sattarasa saṅghādisesū dhammā
uddesam̄ āgacchanti.

S A M G H Ā D I S E S A , I .

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro upāsako bhikkhunisaṅghassa uddositaṁ datvā kālamkato hoti. tassa dve puttā honti, eko assaddho appasanno eko saddho pasanno, te pettikam̄ sāpateyyam vibhajimsu. atha kho so assaddho appasanno tam saddham̄ pasannam̄ etad avoca : amhākam̄ uddosito, tam bhājāmā 'ti. evam vutte so saddho pasanno tam assaddham̄ appasannam̄ etad avoca : māyyo evam̄ avaca, amhākam̄ pitunā bhikkhuni-saṅghassa dinno 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so assaddho appasanno tam saddham̄ pasannam̄ etad avoca : amhākam̄ uddosito, tam bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno tam assaddham̄ appasannam̄ etad avoca : māyyo evam̄ avaca, amhākam̄ pitunā bhikkhunisaṅghassa dinno 'ti. tatiyam pi kho so assaddho . . . tam bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno sace mayham̄ bhavissati aham pi bhikkhunisaṅghassa dassāmīti tam assaddham̄ appasannam̄ etad avoca : bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so uddosito tehi bhājiyamāno tassa assaddhassa appasannassa pāpuṇāti. atha kho so assaddho appasanno bhikkhuniyo upasam̄kamitvā etad avoca : nikhamath' ayye, amhākam̄ uddosito 'ti. evam vutte Thullanandā bhikkhuni tam purisam̄ etad avoca : māyyo evam̄ avaca, tumhākam̄ pitunā bhikkhunisaṅghassa dinno 'ti. [dinno] na dinno 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. mahāmattā evam āhamsu : ko ayye jānāti bhikkhunisaṅghassa dinno 'ti. evam vutte Thullanandā bhikkhuni te mahāmatte etad

avoca: api n' ayyo tumhehi ditṭham vā sutam vā sakkhim ṭhapayitvā dānam diyyamānan ti. atha kho te mahāmattā saccam kho ayyā āhā 'ti tam uddositam bhikkhunisamghassa akamsu. atha kho so puriso parājito ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti: assamaṇyo imā munḍā bandhakiniyo. katham hi nāma amhākam uddositam acchindāpessantīti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni mahāmattānam etam attham ārocesi. mahāmattā tam purisam daṇḍāpesum. atha kho so puriso daṇḍiko bhikkhunūpassayassa avidūre ājīvikaseyyam kārāpetvā ājīvike uyyojesi: etā bhikkhuniyo accāvadathā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni mahāmattānam etam attham ārocesi. mahāmattā tam purisam bandhāpesum. manussā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uddositam acchindāpesum, dutiyam pi daṇḍāpesum, tatiyam pi bandhāpesum. idāni ghātāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā ussayavādikā viharissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni ussayavādikā viharatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni ussayavādikā viharissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni ussayavādikā vihareyya gahapatinā vā gahapatiputtena vā dāsena vā kammakārena vā antamaso samaṇaparibbājakenāpi, ayam bhikkhuni paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyam samghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
ussayavādikā nāma aṭṭakārikā vuccati.
gahapati nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.
dāso nāma antojāto dhanakkito karamarānito.
kammakāro nāma bhaṭako āhatako.
samaṇaparibbājako nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca sikkhamānañ ca sāmaṇerañ ca sāmaṇeriñ ca ṭhāpetvā yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno.

aṭṭam karissāmīti dutiyam vā pariyesatī gacchati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekassa āroceti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyassa āroceti, āpatti thullaccayassa. aṭṭapariyosāne āpatti samghādisesassa.

paṭhamāpattikan ti, saha vatthujjhācārā āpajjati asamanubhāsanāya.

nissāraṇīyan ti, samghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādisesan ti, saṃgho 'va tassā āpattiya mānattam deti mūlāya paṭikassati abbheti, na sambahulā na ekā bhikkhuni, tena vuccati saṃghādeso 'ti. tass' eva āpattinikāyassa nāma kammam adhivacanam, tena pi vuccati saṃghādeso 'ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti manussehi ākaddhiyamānā gacchati, ārakkham yācati, anodissa ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

S A M G H Ā D I S E S A, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyam aññatarassa Licchavissa pajāpati aticārinī hoti. atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim etad avoca: sādhu viramāhi, anattham kho te karissāmā 'ti. evam pi vuccamānā nādiyi. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyā Licchavigaṇo sannipatito hoti kenacit eva karaniyena. atha kho so Licchavi te Licchavino etad avoca: ekam me ayyo itthim anujānāthā 'ti. kā nāma sā 'ti. mayham pajāpati aticarati, tam ghātessāmīti. jānāhīti. assosi kho sā itthi sāmiko kira mām ghātetukāmo 'ti varabhaṇḍam ādāya Sāvatthim gantvā titthiye upasamkamitvā pabbajjam yāci. titthiyā na icchimṣu pabbājetum. bhikkuniyo upasamkamitvā pabbajjam yāci. bhikkuniyo pi na icchimṣu pabbājetum. Thullanandam bhikkunim upasamkamitvā bhaṇḍakam dassetvā pabbajjam yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhuni bhaṇḍakam gahetvā pabbājesi. atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim gavesanto Sāvatthim gantvā bhikkunisu pabbajitam disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasamkami,

upasam̄kamitvā rājānam Pasenadikosalam etad avoca : pajā-pati me deva varabhaṇḍam ādāya Sāvatthim anuppattā, tam devo anujānātū 'ti. tena hi bhaṇe vicinitvā ācikkhā 'ti. diṭṭhā deva bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā 'ti. sace bhaṇe bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā na sā labbhā kiñci kātum. svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo, caratu brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyā 'ti. atha kho so Licchavi ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo corim pabbā-jessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa Licchavissa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā corim pabbājessantiti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī corim pabbājesiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī corim pabbājessati. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānam corim vajjhām viditam anapalo ketvā rājānam vā samgham vā gaṇam vā pūgam vā senim vā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammanā pāpanā nissāraṇiyam samghādi-sesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

jānāti nāma sāmānam vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā ārocenti.

cori nāma yā pañcamāsakaṇam vā atirekapañcamāsakaṇam vā agghanakaṇam adinnam theyyasamkhātam ādiyati, esā cori nāma.

vajjhā nāma yan katvā vajjhappattā hoti.

viditā nāma aññehi manussehi nātā hoti vajjhā esā 'ti.

anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

rājā nāma, yattha rājā anusāsatī rājā apaloketabbo.

saṃgho nāma bhikkhunīsaṃgho vuccati, bhikkhunīsaṃgho apaloketabbo.

gaṇo nāma, yattha gaṇo anusāsatī gaṇo apaloketabbo.

pūgo nāma, yattha pūgo anusāsatī pūgo apaloketabbo.

senī nāma, yattha senī anusāsatī, senī apaloketabbo.

aññatra kappā 'ti ṭhapetvā kappam. kappan nāma dve kappāni titthiyesu vā pabbajitā hoti aññāsu vā bhikkhunisu pabbajitā.

aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇam vā ácarinim vā pattam vā cīvaraṁ vā pariyesati sīmaṁ vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti samghādisesassa, gaṇassa ca ácariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ayam piti purimam upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati samghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

coriyā corisaññā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti samghādisesassa. coriyā vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. coriyā acorisaññā . . . anāpatti. acoriyā corisaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā acorisaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, apaloketvā vuṭṭhāpeti, kappaṭam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

S A M G H Ā D I S E S A , I I I .

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa arāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsikā bhikkhuni bhikkhunīhi saddhiṁ bhaṇḍitvā gāmakam ñātikulam agamāsi. Bhaddā Kāpilāni tam bhikkhuniṁ apassantī bhikkhuniyo puechi: kaham itthannāmā, na dissatiti. bhikkhunīhi saddhiṁ ayye bhaṇḍitvā na dissatiti. amma amukasmin gāmake etissā ñātikulam, tattha gantvā vicinathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tattha gantvā tam bhikkhuniṁ passitvā etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye ekikā ágatā. kacci 'si appadhamṣitā 'ti. appadhamṣita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuni ekā gāmantaram gacchissatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni ekā gāmantaram gacchatiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma bhi-

kkhave bhikkhuni ekā gāmantaram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni ekā gāmantaram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyam samghādisesan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo Sāketā Sāvatthim addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nāvike upasamkamitvā etad avocum : sādhu no āvuso tārethā 'ti. nāyye sakkā ubho sakīm tāretun ti eko ekaṃ uttāresi, uttiṇṇo uttiṇṇam dūsesi, anuttīṇo anuttīṇam dūsesi. tā pacchā samāgantvā pucchimsu : kacci 'si ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye. tvam pana ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvatthim gantvā bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuni ekā nadīpāram gacchissatiti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni ekā nadīpāram gacchatiti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuni ekā nadīpāram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni ekā vā gāmantaram gaccheyya ekā vā nadīpāram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pāthamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyam samghādisesan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena sambuhulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalasu janapadesu Sāvatthim gantvā sāyamī aññatarām gāmām upagacchimsu. tattha aññatarā bhikkhuni abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā. aññataro puriso tessā bhikkhuniyā saha dassanena paṭibaddhacitto hoti. atha kho so puriso tāsam bhikkhunīnam seyyam paññāpento tessā bhikkhuniyā

seyyam ekamantam paññāpesi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī sallakkhetvā pariyuṭṭhito ayam puriso, sace rattim āgacchissati vissaro me bhavissatiti bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā aññataram kulam gantvā seyyam kappesi. atha kho so puriso rattim āgantvā tam bhikkhuniṁ gavesanto bhikkhuniyo ghaṭṭesi. bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhuniṁ apassantiyo evam āhamsu : nissamsayaṁ kho sā bhikkhunī purisena saddhiṁ nikkhantā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tassā rattiya accayena yena tā bhikkhuniyo ten' upasamkami. bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhuniṁ etad avocum : kissa tvam ayye purisena saddhiṁ nikkhantā 'ti. nāham ayye purisena saddhiṁ nikkhantā 'ti bhikkhuninam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā rattim vippavasissatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā rattim vippavasati . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā vā gāmantaram gaccheyya ekā vā nadipāram gaccheyya ekā vā rattim vippavaseyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyam samghādisesan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhuninam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosal-
lesu janapadesu Sāvatthim addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti.
tattha aññatarā bhikkhunī vaccena piṭitā ekikā ohiyitvā
pacchā agamāsi. manussā tam bhikkhuniṁ passitvā dū-
sesum. atha kho sā bhikkhuni yena tā bhikkhuniyo ten'
upasamkami. bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhuniṁ etad avocum :
kissa tvam ayye ekikā ohinā. kacci 'si appadhamsitā 'ti.
padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . .
vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā gaṇamhā ohiyissa-
titi — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gaṇamhā
ohiyiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham
hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gaṇamhā ohiyissati.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā vā gāmantaram gaccheyya ekā vā nadipāram gaccheyya ekā vā rattim vippavaseyya
ekā vā gaṇamhā ohiyeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamā-

pattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyam samghādisesanti. ||4||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

ekā vā gāmantaram gaccheyyā 'ti, parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepam pāthamam pādam atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādam atikkāmentiyā āpatti samghādisesassa. aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāram pāthamam pādam atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādam atikkāmentiyā āpatti samghādisesassa.

ekā vā nadipāram gaccheyyā 'ti, nadī nāma timaṇḍalam paṭicchādetvā yattha katthaci uttarantiyā bhikkhuniyā antaravāsako temiyati. pāthamam pādam uttarantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādam uttarantiyā āpatti samghādisesassa.

ekā vā rattim vippavaseyyā 'ti, saha aruṇuggamanā dutiyikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthapāsam vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti samghādisesassa.

ekā vā gaṇamhā ohiyeyyā 'ti, agāmake araññe dutiyikāya bhikkhuniyā dassanupacāram vā savanupacāram vā vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti samghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pāthamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati samghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti dutiyikā bhikkhunī pakkantā vā hoti vibbhantā vā kālamkata vā pakkhasamkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2|| 5 ||

S A M G H Ḵ D I S E S A , I V .

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kalahakārikā vivādakārikā bhassakārikā samghe adhikaraṇakārikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmakam agamāsi kenacit eva karāṇiyena. atha kho bhikkhunisamgho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkantā

'ti Cañḍakālim bhikkhunim āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhuni gāmake tam karaṇiyam tīretvā punad eva Sāvatthim paccāgacchi. Cañḍakāli bhikkhuni Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacivaram paṭiggahesi, na pāniyena āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhuni Cañḍakālim bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacivaram paṭiggahesi, na pāniyena āpucchiti. evam h' etam ayye hoti yathā tam anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anāthā 'ti. imā mañ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayañ anāthā appaññatā n' atthi imissā kāci pativattā 'ti āpattiyā adassanena ukkipiṁsu 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammañ vā kammadosam vā kammavipattim vā kamma-sampattim vā, mayam kho jānāma kammam pi kammadosam pi kammavipattim pi kamasampattim pi, mayam kho akatañ vā kammañ kāreyyāma katam vā kammañ kopeyyāmā 'ti lahum lahum bhikkhunisamgham sannipātētvā Cañḍakālim bhikkhunim osāresi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggrena samghena ukhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anaññāya gañassa chandañ osāressatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni samaggrena . . . osāresiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni samaggrena . . . osāressati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni samaggrena samghena ukhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anaññāya gañassa chandañ osāreyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissūraṇiyam samghādisesān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma samgho samānasamvāsako samānasimāyam thito.

ukkhittā nāma āpattiyā adassanena vā appatikammēna vā appatiñissaggēna vā ukkhittā.

dhammena vinayenā 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanenā 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anapaloketvā kārakasamghan ti kammakārakasamgham anāpucchā. anaññāya gañassa chandan ti gañassa chandam ajānitvā.

osāressāmīti gañam vā pariyesati sīmañ vā sammannati, āpatti dukkatañassa. ñattiyā dukkañam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti samghādisesassa.

ayam piti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pañhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati samghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammadamme dhammadammasaññā osāreti, āpatti samghādisesassa. dhammadamme vematikā . . . dhammadamme adhammadammasaññā osāreti, āpatti samghādisesassa. adhammadamme dhammadammasaññā, āpatti dukkatañassa. adhammadamme vematikā, āpatti dukkatañassa. adhammadamme adhammadammasaññā, āpatti dukkatañassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti kammakārakasamgham apaloketvā osāreti, gañassa chandam jānitvā osāreti, vatte vattantim osāreti, asante kammakārakasamghhe osāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

S A M G H A D I S E S A , V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiñḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarinandā bhikkhuni abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā. manussā bhattachge Sundarinandam bhikkhuniñ passitvā avassutā avassutāya Sundarinandāya bhikkhuniyā aggamaggāni bhojanāni denti. Sundarinandā bhikkhuni yāvadattham bhuñjati, aññā bhikkhuniyo na cittarūpam labhanti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathampi hi nāma ayyā Sundarinandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyam bhojani-

yam sahatthā paṭiggahevatvā khādissati bhuñjissatiti — pa —.
 saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarinandā bhikkhunī avassutā
 . . . khādati bhuñjatiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi
 buddho bhagavā : kathaṁ hi nāma bhikkhave Sundari-
 nandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam
 vā sahatthā paṭiggahevatvā khādissati bhuñjissati. n' etam
 bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapugga-
 lassa hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sa-
 hatthā paṭiggahevatvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, ayam pi
 bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikan dhammadāpannā nissāraṇiyam
 samghādisesān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto
 nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na
 tirachchānagato viññū paṭibalo sārajitum.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantaponam
 ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma
 pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho māmsam.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭiganhāti, āpatti thullaccayassa.
 ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti samghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati samghādiseso
 'ti. ||1||

udakadantaponam paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭiganhāti, āpatti
 dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. uda-
 kadantaponam paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā pañḍakassa vā
 tirachchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādissāmi
 bhuñjissāmīti paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre
 ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaponam paṭi-
 ganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭiganhāti, āpatti
 dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. udaka-
 dantaponam paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti ubhato anavassutā honti, anavassuto 'ti jānantī paṭigaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

S A M G H Ḥ D I S E S A , VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarinandā bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā. manussā bhattachge Sundarinandā bhikkhuniṁ passitvā avassutā Sundarinandāya bhikkhuniyā aggamaggāni bhojanāni denti. Sundarinandā bhikkhunī kukkucecāyantī na paṭigaṇhāti. anantarikā bhikkhunī Sundarinandā bhikkhuniṁ etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye na patigaṇhāsiti. avassuto ayye 'ti. tvam pana ayye avassutā 'ti. nāham avassutā 'ti. kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā, yato tvam anavassutā. iñgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā tam tvam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhunī evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī evam vadeti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . bhuñja vā 'ti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī evam vadeyya: kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā yato tvam anavassutā, iñgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā tam tvam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammamāpānā nissāraṇiyam samghādise-sa ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

evam vadeyyā 'ti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre

ajjhohâre âpatti thullaccayassa. bhojanapariyosâne âpatti samghâdisesassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pañhamâpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati samghâdiseso 'ti. ||1||

udakadantapoñam pañiganhâ 'ti uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ vacanena khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti pañiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute yakkhassa vâ petassa vâ pañdakassa vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahassa vâ hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ vacanena khâdissâmi bhunjissâmîti pañiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. bhojanapariyosâne âpatti thullaccayassa. udakadanta poñam pañganhâ 'ti uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ vacanena khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti pañganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti anavassuto 'ti jânanti uyyojeti, kupidâ na pañganhâtîti uyyojeti, kulânuddayatâya na pañganhâtîti uyyojeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

S A M G H Â D I S E S A , VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Cañdakâlî bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi saddhim bhañditvâ kupidâ anattamanâ evam vadeti: buddham paccâcikkhâmi — pa — sikkham paccâcikkhâmi. kim nu 'mâ 'va samañayo yâ samañayo Sakyadhitaro. sant' aññâpi samañayo lajjiniyo kukkuccikâ sikkhâkâmâ, tâs' âham santike brahmaçariyam carissâmîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Cañdakâlî bhikkhuni kupidâ anattamanâ evam vakkhati: buddham . . . carissâmîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Cañdakâlî bhikkhuni kupidâ anattamanâ evam vadeti: buddham . . . carissâmîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Cañdakâlî bhikkhuni kupidâ anattamanâ

evam vakkhati: buddham . . . carissāmīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî kūpitâ anattamanâ evam vadeyya: buddham paccâcikkhâmi — pa — sikkham paccâcikkhâmi; kiñ nu 'mâ 'va samanîyo yâ samanîyo Sakyadhitaro; sant' aññâpi samanîyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikâ sikkhâkâmâ, tas' âham santike brahmaçariyam carissâmīti: sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunihi evam assa vacanîyâ: mâyye kūpitâ anattamanâ evam avaca: buddham . . . carissâmīti. abhiram' ayye, svâkkhâto dhammo, cara brahmaçariyam sammâ dukkhassa antakiriyâ 'ti. evañ ca sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunihi vuca-mânâ tath' eva paggañheyya, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunihi yâvatatiyam samanubhâsitabbâ tassa pañinissaggâya. yâvata-tiyan ce samanubhâsiyamânâ tam pañinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce pañinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî yâvata-tiyakam dhammam âpannâ nissârañiyam sañghâdisesan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

kūpitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti: buddham . . . carissâmīti.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evamvâdinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîhi aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suñanti tâhi vattabbâ: mâyye kūpitâ . . . antakiriyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ, tatiyam pi vattabbâ. sace pañinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce pañinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvâ na vadanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhunî sañghamajjhamañ pi âkâddhitvâ vattabbâ: mâyye kūpitâ anattamanâ evam avaca: buddham paccâcikkhâmi dhammam paccâcikkhâmi sañgham paccâcikkhâmi sikkham paccâcikkhâmi . . . anta-kiriyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ, tatiyam pi vattabbâ. sace pañinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce pañinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhunî samanubhâsitabbâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhâsitabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ pañibalâya sañgho ñâpetabbo: suñatu me ayye sañgho. ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhunî kūpitâ anattamanâ evam vadeti: buddham . . . carissâmīti. sâ tam vatthum na pañinissajjati. yadi sañghassa pattakallam, sañgho itthannâmam bhikkhu-

nim samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā nātti. sunātu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannāmā . . . na paṭinissajjati. samgho itthannāmā bhikkhunim samanubhāsatī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na kkhamati sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhā samghena itthannāmā bhikkhunī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti samghādisesassa. samghādisesam ajjhāpajjantiyā ñattiyā dukkaṭam dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

yāvatatiyakan ti yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya āpajjati na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇiyan ti samghamhā nissāriyati.

samghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati samghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

dhammadakamme dhammadakkammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti samghādisesassa. dhammadakamme vematikā . . . dhammadakamme adhammadakkammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti samghādisesassa. adhammadakamme dhammadakkamma-saññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammadakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammadakamme adhammadakkammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummatti-kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

S A M G H Ā D I S E S A , VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākata kūpitā anattamanā evam vadeti : chandagāminiyo

ca bhikkhuniyo dosagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagāminiyo
 ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. yâ tâ
 bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâmâ ayyâ
 Cañdakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evam vakkhati
 . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
 Cañdakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evam vadeti . . .
 ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavâ: katham hi nâmâ bhikkhave Cañdakâlî bhikkhunî
 kismiñcid eva . . . evam vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.
 n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ
 kupidâ anattamanâ evam vadeyya: chandagāminiyo
 ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
 'ti, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi evam assa vacaniyâ: mâyye
 kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ kupidâ anattamanâ evam
 avaca: chandagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagā-
 miniyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. ayyâ kho chandâpi gaccheyya
 dosâpi gaccheyya mohâpi gaccheyya bhayâpi gaccheyyâ 'ti.
 evañ ca sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi vuuccamânâ tath' eva
 paggañeyya, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi yâvatatiyam sama-
 nubhâsitabbâ tassa pañinissaggâya. yâvatatiyâ ce samanu-
 bhâsiyamânâ tam pañinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce
 pañinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî yâvatatiyakam dhammam
 âpannâ nissâraṇiyam samghâdisesam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe 'ti, adhikaraṇan nâmâ cattâri
 adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâ-
 dhikaraṇam kiccadhikaraṇam.

paccâkatâ nâmâ parâjîtâ vuuccati.

kupidâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti: chandagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
 — pa — bhayagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evamvâdinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîhitâ aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suñanti
 tâhi vattabbâ: mâyye kismiñcid eva . . . bhayâpi gaccheyyâ
 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ . . . (see
 VII. 2. 1-3. Instead of mâyye kupidâ etc. read mâyye

kismiñcid eva etc.; instead of ayam itthannamā bhikkhuni
kupitā etc., ayam itthannamā bhikkhuni kismiñcid eva etc.)
... ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

SAMGHĀDISESA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhu-niyo samsatthā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhuniśamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaticchādikā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṁ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharissanti . . . vajjapaticchādikā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharanti . . . vajjapaticchādikā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṁ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharissanti . . . vajjapaticchādikā 'ti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

bhikkhuniyo pan' eva samsatthā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhuniśamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaticchādikā. tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi evam assu vacanīyā: bhaginiyo kho samsatthā viharanti . . . vajjapaticchādikā. vivicath' ayye, vivekañ ūeva bhaginīnam saṅgho vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi vuccamānā tath' eva paggañheyum, tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi yāvatatiyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyāñ ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyum, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyum, imāpi bhikkhuniyo yāvatatiyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyam saṅghādisesan ti. ||1||

bhikkhuniyo pan' evā 'ti upasampannāyo vuccanti.

samsatthā viharantītī, samsatthā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikenā samsatthā viharanti. pāpācārā 'ti pāpakena ācārena samannāgatā. pāpasaddā 'ti pāpakena kittisaddena abbhuggatā. pāpasilokā 'ti pāpakena micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti. bhikkhuniśamghassa vihesikā 'ti aññamaññissā

kamme kariyamâne paṭikkosanti. aññamaññissâ vajjapaṭicchâdikâ 'ti aññamaññam vajjam paṭicchâdenti.

tâ bhikkhuniyo 'ti yâ tâ samsatthâ bhikkhuniyo.

bhikkhunihîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti tâhi vattabbâ: bhaginiyo kho samsatthâ viharanti . . . vanñetiti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ . . . (see VII. 2. 1. *Instead of* mâyye kupitâ etc. *read* bhaginiyo kho samsatthâ etc.; *instead of* sâ bhikkhunî, paṭinissajjati *read* tâ bhikkhuniyo, paṭinissajjanti. *Instead of* ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhuni: itthannâmâ ca itthannâmâ ca bhikkhuniyo samsatthâ viharanti . . . tâ tam v° na paṭinissajjanti . . . itthannâmañ ca itthannâmañ ca bhikkhuniyo samanubhâseyyâ . . . itthannâmâya ca itthannâmâya ca bhikkhuninam) . . . samghâdisesam ajjhâpajjantinam ñattiyâ dukkaṭam dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ paṭipassambhanti.

dve tisso ekato samanubhâsitabbâ. tat' uttari na samanubhâsitabbâ.

imâpi bhikkhuniyo 'ti purimâyo upâdâya vuccanti.

yâvatatiyakan ti yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya âpajjanti na saha vatthujjhâcârâ.

nissâraṇîyan ti samghamhâ nissâriyati.

saṃghâdiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghâdiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dharmakamme dharmakammasaññâ na paṭinissajjanti . . . (see Saṃgh. VII. 2. 2) . . . adharmakamme adharmakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti asamanubhâsantinam, paṭinissajjantinam, ummatti-kânam, âdikammikânan ti. || 3 || 2 ||

S A M G H Â D I S E S A, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî saṃghena samanubhâthâ bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: samsatthâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mâ tumhe nânâ viharittha. santi saṃghe aññâpi bhikkhuniyo evâcârâ evam-saddâ evam-silokâ bhikkhu-

nisaṁghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā samgho na kiñci āha. tumhañ ñeva samgho uññāya paribhavena akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho samsatthā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunisaṁghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccañ' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnam samgho vanñetiti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: samsatthā 'va . . . vanñetiti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni samghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: samsatthā 'va . . . vanñetiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni samghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: samsatthā 'va . . . vanñetiti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni evam vadeyya: samsatthā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha; santi samghe aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṁsaddā evaṁsilokā bhikkhunisaṁghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā samgho na kiñci āha; tumhañ ñeva samgho uññāya paribhavena akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho samsatthā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunisaṁghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā; viviccañ' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnam samgho vanñetiti: sā bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi evam assa vacaniyā: māyye evam avaca: samsatthā 'va . . . vanñetiti. evañ ca sā bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi vuccamānā tath' eva paggañheyya, sā bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi yāvatatiyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyāñ ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni yāvatatiyakam dhammam apaññā nissāraṇiyam samghādisesāti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

evam vadeyyā 'ti: samsatthā 'va . . . tumhañ ñeva samgho uññāya 'ti avaññāya. paribhavenā 'ti pāribhavyatā. akkhantiyā 'ti kopena. vebhassiyā 'ti vibhassikatā. dubbalyā

'ti appakkhatâ. evam âha : bhaginiyo kho samsatthâ . . . vannetiti.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evamvâdini bhikkhuni.

bhikkhunîhiti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ sunanti tâhi vattabbâ : mâyye evam avaca : samsatthâ 'va . . . vannetiti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ . . . (see VII. 2. 1-3. Instead of mâyye kuptî etc. read mâyye evam avaca etc. Read : sunâtu me ayye saṅgho. ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhuni saṅghena samanubhaṭṭhâ bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti : samsatthâ 'va etc.) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

udditthâ kho ayyâyo sattarasa saṅghâdisesâ dhammâ, nava pañhamâpattikâ, attha yâvatatiyakâ, yesam bhikkhunî aññataram vâ aññataram vâ âpajjivâ tâya bhikkhuniyâ ubhato saṅghe pakkhamânattam caritabbam. ciṇṇamânattâ bhikkhunî yattha siyâ visatigaṇo bhikkhunîsaṅgho, tattha sâ bhikkhunî abbhetabbâ. ekâya pi ce ûnavisatigaṇo bhikkhunîsaṅgho tam bhikkhunîm abbheyya, sâ ca bhikkhunî anabbhitâ tâ ca bhikkhuniyo gârayhâ, ayam tattha sâmicî. tatth' ayyâyo pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tuñhî, evam etam dhârayâmiti.

sattarasakam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo tiṁsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā
uddesam̄ āgacchanti.

N I S S A G G I Y A , I .

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannicayam karonti. manussā vihāracārikam Āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannicayam karissanti. pattavanijjam vā bhikkhuniyo karissanti āmattikāpanam vā pasāressantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam karissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . karissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pattasannicayam kareyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto. tayo pattassa vaṇṇā, ukkaṭṭho patto majjhimo patto omako patto. ukkaṭṭho nāma patto addhālāhakodanam gaṇhāti catubhāgam khādanam vā tadūpiyam vā byañjanam. majjhimo nāma patto nālikodanam gaṇhāti catubhāgam khādanam tadūpiyam byañjanam.

omako nāma patto patthodanam gaṇhāti catubhāgam khādanam tadūpiyam byañjanam. tato ukkaṭṭho apatto, omako apatto.

sannicayam kareyyā 'ti anadhiṭṭhitō avikappito.

nissaggiyo hotīti, saha aruṇuggamanā nissaggiyo hoti nissajjitatbo samghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitatbo. tāya bhikkhuniyā samgham upasam̄kamitvā ekam̄sam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā vuddhānam bhikkhuninam pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisiditvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo : ayam me ayye patto rattātikkanto nissaggiyo, imāham samghassa nissajjāmīti. nissajjivā āpatti desetabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya āpatti paṭiggahetabbā. nissaṭṭhapatto dātabbo : suṇātu me ayye samgho. ayam patto itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā nissaggiyo samghassa nissat̄ho. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho imam pattam itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā dadeyyā 'ti.

tāya bhikkhuniyā sambahulā bhikkhuniyo upasam̄kamitvā ekam̄sam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā vuddhānam bhikkhuninam pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisiditvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assu vacanīyā : ayam me ayyāyo patto rattātikkanto nissaggiyo, imāham ayyānam nissajjāmīti. nissajjivā āpatti desetabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya āpatti paṭiggahetabbā. nissaṭṭhapatto dātabbo : suṇātu me ayyāyo. ayam patto itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā nissaggiyo ayyānam nissat̄ho. yadi ayyānam pattakallam, ayyāyo imam pattam itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā dadeyyun ti.

tāya bhikkhuniyā ekam bhikkhuniṁ upasam̄kamitvā ekam̄sam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā ukkuṭikam nisiditvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyā : ayam me ayye patto rattātikkanto nissaggiyo, imāham ayyāya nissajjāmīti. nissajjivā āpatti desetabbā. tāya bhikkhuniyā āpatti paṭiggahetabbā. nissaṭṭhapatto dātabbo : imam pattam ayyāya dammiti. ||1||

rattātikkante atikkantasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyan. rattātikkante vematikā, nissaggiyam pācittiyan. rattātikkante anatikkantasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyan. anadhiṭṭhite adhitṭhitasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyan. avikappite vikappitasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyan. avissajjite

vissajjitasāññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. anatthe natthasāññā, avinatthe vinaṭṭhasāññā, abhinne bhinnasāññā, avilutte viluttasāññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. nissaggiyam pattam anissajjivā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkataṭṭa. rattānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkataṭṭa. rattānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkataṭṭa. rattānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti anto aruṇam adhiṭṭheti vikappeti vissajjeti nassati vinassati bhijjati acchinditvā gaṇhanti vissāsam gaṇhanti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo nissaṭṭhapattam na denti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. na bhikkhave nissaṭṭhapatto na dātabbo. yā na dadeyya, āpatti dukkataṭṭā 'ti. ||3||

NISSAGGIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anātha piṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gāmakāvāse vassam vutthā Sāvatthim agamamsu vattasampannā iriyāpathasampannā duceolā lūkhacīvarā. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā imā bhikkhuniyo vattasampannā . . . lūkhacīvarā, imā bhikkhuniyo acchinnā bhavissantī bhikkhunisamghassa akālacīvaraṁ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhuni amhākam kathinam atthatam, kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesi. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā etad avocum: ap' ayyāhi cīvaraṁ laddhan ti. na mayam āvuso cīvaraṁ labhāma, ayyā Thullanandā amhākam kathinam atthatam, kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesiti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā akālacīvaraṁ kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upāsakānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . bhājāpessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato

... ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni . . . bhājāpesiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni . . . bhājāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni akālacīvaraṁ kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

akālacīvaraṁ nāma anatthate kaṭhine ekādasa māse uppānam, athate kaṭhine satta māse uppānam. kāle pi adissa dinnam, etam akālacīvaraṁ nāma. kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitatbam samghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitatbam: idam me ayye akālacīvaraṁ kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpitam nissaggiyam. imāham samghassa nissajjāmiti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

akālacīvare akālacīvarasaññā kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. akālacīvare vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. akālacīvare kālacīvarasaññā . . . anāpatti. kālacīvare akālacīvarasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacīvare vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacīvare kālacīvarasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti akālacīvaraṁ akālacīvarasaññā bhājāpeti, kālacīvaraṁ kālacīvarasaññā bhājāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

NISSAGGIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni aññatarissā bhikkhuniyā saddhim cīvaraṁ parivattetvā paribhuñjati. atha kho sā bhikkhuni tam cīvaraṁ sampharitvā nikhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhuni tam bhikkhuniṁ etad avoca: yan te ayye

maya saddhim cīvaraṁ parivattitam kahan tam cīvaraṁ ti.
 atha kho sā bhikkhuni tam cīvaraṁ niharitvā Thullanandāya
 bhikkhuniyā dassesi. Thullanandā bhikkhuni tam bhikkhu-
 nim etad avoca : hand' ayye tuyham cīvaraṁ, āhara metam
 cīvaraṁ ; yam tuyham tuyham ev' etam, yam mayham
 mayham ev' etam ; āhara metam, sakam paccāharā 'ti
 acchindi. atha kho sā bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam
 atthaṁ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipā-
 centi : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā bhikkhuniyā sad-
 dhim cīvaraṁ parivattetvā acchindissatīti. atha kho tā bhi-
 kkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato
 . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhi-
 kkhuni . . . acchindatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhi-
 kkhuni . . . acchindissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannā-
 nam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniyā saddhim cīvaraṁ pa-
 rivattetvā sā pacchā evam vadeyya : hand' ayye
 tuyham cīvaraṁ, āhara metam cīvaraṁ ; yam tuyham
 tuyham ev' etam, yam mayham mayham ev' etam ; āhara
 metam, sakam paccāharā 'ti acchindeyya vā acchindāpeyya
 vā, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
 bhikkhuniyā saddhin ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā saddhim.
 cīvaraṁ nāma channaṁ cīvarānam aññataram cīvaraṁ
 vikappanupagapacchimam.

parivattetvā 'ti parittenā vā vipulam vipulena vā parittam.
 acchindeyyā 'ti sayam acchindati, nissaggiyam pācittiyan.
 acchindāpeyyā 'ti aññam āñāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim
 āñattā bahukam pi acchindati, nissaggiyam hoti nissaggi-
 tabbam samghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ
 ca pana bhikkhave nissajitabbam : idam me ayye cīvaraṁ
 bhikkhuniyā saddhim parivattetvā acchinnam nissaggiyam.
 imāham samghassa nissajjāmiti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa —
 dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammiti. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvaraṁ parivattetvā
 acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, nissaggiyam pācittiyan.

upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . nissaggyam pācittiyan. aññam parikkhāram parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya saddhiṃ cīvaraṇa vā aññam vā parikkhāraṇa parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sā vā deti tassā vā vissāsentī gaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

NISSAGGIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Thullanandaṇi bhikkhunim etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kim āhariyatū 'ti. sappinā me āvuso attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako aññatarassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpanassa sappiṃ āharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī na me āvuso sappinā attho, telena me attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako yena so āpaṇiko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam āpaṇikam etad avoca : na kir' ayyo ayyāya sappinā attho, telena attho. handa te sappiṃ, telam me dehiti. sace mayam ayyo vikkitam bhaṇḍam puna āharissāma, kadā amhākam bhaṇḍam vikkāyissati. sappissa kayena sappi hataṃ, telassa kayam āhara, telam harissasīti. atha kho so upāsako ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpessatiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti . . . atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho

bhagavā : kathampi hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni . . . viññāpessati. n' etampi bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññam viññāpetvā 'ti yam kiñci viññāpetvā. aññam viññāpeyyā 'ti tam ṭhapetvā aññam viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitatbam samghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitatbam : idam me ayye aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpitam nissaggiyam, imāham samghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

aññe aññasaññā aññam viññāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyan. aññe vematikā . . . aññe anaññasaññā . . . nissaggiyam pācittiyan. anaññe aññasaññā anaññam viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe vematikā anaññam viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe anaññasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tañ c' eva viññāpeti aññañ ca viññāpeti, āni-samsam dassetvā viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3|| 2||

NISSAGGIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasankami, upasamkamitvā Thullanandā bhikkhuni etad avoca: kacci ayye khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyān ti. na me āvuso khamaniyam na yāpaniyān ti. amukassa ayye āpañikassa ghare kahāpañam nikhipissāmi, tato yam iccheyyāsi tam āharāpeyyāsīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarām sikkhamānam āñāpesi : gaccha sikkhamāne amukassa āpañikassa gharā kahāpañassa telam āharā 'ti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā

tassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpapāassa telam āharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī na me sikkhamāne telena attho, sappinā me attho 'ti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā yena so āpaṇiko ten' upasam̄kami, upasam̄ka-mitvā tam āpaṇikam etad avoca: na kira āvuso ayyāya telena attho, sappinā attho. handa te telam, sappim me dehit. sače mayam ayye vikkitam bhaṇḍam puna ādiyissāma . . . telassa kayena telaṇ haṭam, sappissa kayam āhara, sappim harissasiti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā rodantī atthāsi. bhikkhuniyo tam sikkhamānam etad avocum: kissa tvam sikkhamāne rodasiti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā bhikkhunī-nam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññam cetā-petvā aññam cetāpessatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see IV. 1. *Instead of viññāpetvā etc. read cetāpetvā*) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññam cetāpetvā aññam cetā-peyya, nissaggyam pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññam cetāpetvā 'ti yam kiñci cetāpetvā . . . (see IV. 2. *Instead of viññāp° read cetāp°*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena upāsakā bhikkhunisamghassa cīvaratthāya chanda-kam sampharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāram nikhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasam̄kamitvā etad avocum: amukassa ayye pāvārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikhitto. tato cīvaraṇ āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti — pa —. katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena aññam cetāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upāsakānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo

appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . .
 cetāpessantīti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
 . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:
 katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti.
 n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni aññadatthikena parikkhārena
 aññuddisikena samghikena aññam cetāpeyya,
 nissaggiyam pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññass'
 atthāya dinnena.

sañghikenā 'ti sañghassa na gaṇassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.
 aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti yamatthāya dinnam tam thapetvā
 aññam cetāpeti. payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam
 hoti nissajjitabbam sañghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā
 vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idam me
 ayye aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena sañghi-
 kena aññam cetāpitam nissaggiyam, imāham sañghassa
 nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum
 — pa — ayyāya dammiti. ||1||

aññadatthike aññadatthikasaññā aññam cetāpeti, nissaggi-
 yam pācittiyam. aññadatthike vematikā . . . aññadatthike
 anaññadatthikasaññā . . . nissaggiyam pācittiyam. nissa-
 ttham paṭilabhitvā yathādāne upanetabbam. anaññadatthike
 aññadatthikasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike ve-
 matikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike anaññadatthi-
 kasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sesakam upaneti, sāmike apaloketvā upaneti,
 āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena upāsakā bhikkhuni sañghassa cīvaratthāya chanda-
 kam sañharityvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāram

nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avocūm : amukassa ayye pāvārikassa ghare cīvarathāya parikkhāro nikhitto. tato cīvaram āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācītvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena samyācikena aññam cetāpessantī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena samyācikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . samghikenā 'ti . . . samyācikenā 'ti sayam yācītvā. aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. After samghikena insert samyācikena) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa pariveṇavāsikā bhikkhuniyo yāguyā kilamanti. atha kho so pūgo bhikkhuninām yāgu-
atthāya chandakam samharitvā aññatarassa āpanikassa ghare parikkhāram nikkipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca : amukassa ayye āpanikassa ghare yāguatthāya parikkhāro nikhitto, tato taṇḍulam āharāpetvā yāgum pacāpetvā paribhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpessantī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentī. saccam bha-

gavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṁ hi nāma bhi-kkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññass' atthāya dinnena.

mahājanikenā 'ti gaṇassa na samghassa na ekabhikkhu-niyā.

aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. Instead of samghikena read mahājanikena) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa pariveṇavāsikā bhikkhuniyo . . . (see VIII. 1) . . . paribhūñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhūñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā . . . (see VIII. 1. After mahājanikena insert samyācikena) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena samyācikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . mahājanikenā 'ti . . . samyācikena 'ti sayam yācitvā. aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. Instead of samghikena read mahājanikena samyācikena) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ katham kātum. bahū manussā Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ payirupāsanti. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇam udriyati. manussā Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum: kiss' idam vo ayye pariveṇam udriyatīti. n' atth' āvuso dāyakā n' atthi kārakā 'ti. atha kho te manussā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇatthāya chandakam samharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parikkhāram adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñji. manussā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikena samyācikena aññam cetāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikena samyācikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyā pācittiyān ti. ||1||

paññā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . puggalikenā 'ti ekāya bhikkhuniyā na samghassa na gaṇassa.

samyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā.

aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (as above; read constantly puggalikena samyācikena) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammīm katham kātum. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sītakāle mahaggham kambalam pāru-pitvā yena Thullanandā bhikkhuni ten' upasampkami, upasampkamitvā Thullanandam bhikkhuni abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinnam kho rājānam Pasenadim Kosalam Thullanandā bhikkhuni dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsito Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : vadeyyāsi ayye yena attho 'ti. sace me tvam mahārāja dātukāmo 'si, imam kambalam dehti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā kambalam datvā utthāyāsanā Thullanandam bhikkhunim abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. manussā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti : mahicchā imā bhikkhuniyo asantuṭṭhā. katham hi nāma rājānam kambalam viññāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rājānam kambalam viññāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni rājānam kambalam viññāpesiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni rājānam kambalam viññāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

garupāvuraṇam pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyā catukkāmsaparamam cetāpetabbam. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyān ti. ||1||

garupāvuraṇam nāma yan kiñci sītakāle pāvuraṇam.
cetāpentiyā 'ti viññāpentiyā.

catukkam̄saparamam̄ cetāpetabban ti solasakahāpanagghanakam̄ cetāpetabbam̄.

tato ce uttari cetāpeyyā 'ti, tat' uttari viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam̄, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam̄ hoti nissajjitatbam̄ samghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitatbam̄ : idam̄ me ayye garupāvuraṇam̄ atirekatukkam̄saparamam̄ cetāpitam̄ nissaggiyam̄. imāham̄ samghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

atirekatukkam̄se atirekasaññā cetāpeti, nissaggiyam̄ pācittiyam̄. atirekatukkam̄se vematikā . . . atirekatukkam̄se ûnakasaññā cetāpeti, nissaggiyam̄ pācittiyam̄. ûnakacatukkam̄se atirekasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkam̄se vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkam̄se ûnakasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti catukkam̄saparamam̄ cetāpeti, ûnakacatukkam̄saparamam̄ cetāpeti, ñātakānām̄, pavāritānām̄, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, mahaggham̄ cetāpetukāmassa appaggham̄ cetāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam̄ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti . . . (see XI. 1. Instead of sitakāle read unjhakāle; instead of kambalam̄ read khomam̄) . . . uddisantu :

lahupāvuraṇam̄ pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyā addhateyyakam̄saparamam̄ cetāpetabbam̄. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam̄ pācittiyān ti. ||1||

lahupāvuraṇam̄ nāma yan kiñci unjhakāle pāvuraṇam̄. cetāpentiyā 'ti viññāpentiyā.

addhateyyakam̄saparamam̄ cetāpetabban ti dasakahāpanagghanakam̄ cetāpetabbam̄. tato ce uttari . . . (see XI. 2. Read lahupāvuraṇam̄ atirekaaddhateyyakam̄saparamam̄ ; ati-

rekaaddhateyyakamse, ûnakaaddhateyyakamse) . . . anā-patti. ||1||

anāpatti addhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpeti, ûnakaaddha-teyyakamsaparamam cetāpeti . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

udditthā kho ayyāyo tiṁsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhi, evam etam dhārayāmīti.

tiṁsanissaggiyam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo chasaṭṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā uddesam̄ āgacchanti.

PĀCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam̄ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upāsakena bhikkhunisam̄gho lasuṇena pavārito hoti yāsam̄ ayyānam̄ lasuṇena attho ahām̄ lasuṇenā 'ti. khettapālo ca āṇatto hoti sace bhikkhuniyo āgacchanti ekamekāya bhikkhuniyā dve tayo bhaṇḍike dehīti. tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam̄ ussavo hoti, yathābhātam̄ lasuṇam̄ parikkhayam̄ agamāsi. bhikkhuniyo tam̄ upāsakam̄ upasam̄kamitvā etad avocum : lasuṇena āvuso attho 'ti. n' atth' ayye, yathābhātam̄ lasuṇam̄ parikkhiṇam̄, khettam̄ gacchathā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni khettam̄ gantvā na mattam̄ jānitvā bahum̄ lasuṇam̄ harāpesi. khettapālo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham̄ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo na mattam̄ jānitvā bahum̄ lasuṇam̄ harāpessantīti. assosum̄ kho bhikkhuniyo tassa khettapālassa ujjhāyantassa khīyantassa vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham̄ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā na mattam̄ jānitvā bahum̄ lasuṇam̄ harāpessatīti — pa —. saccam̄ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni na mattam̄ jānitvā lasuṇam̄ harāpesiti. saccam̄ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham̄ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni na mattam̄ jānitvā lasuṇam̄ harāpessati. n' etam̄ bhikkhave appasannānam̄ vā pasādāya — pa — dhammiṁ katham̄ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : bhūtāpubbān̄ bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa pajāpati ahosi

tisso ca dhitaro Nandā Nandavatī Sundarīnandā. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo kālam katvā aññatarām hamsayonim upapajji, tassa sabbasovanñamayā pattā ahesum. so tāsam ekekām pattam deti. atha kho bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ayam hamso amhākām ekekām pattam detiti tam hamsarājam gahetvā nippattam akāsi. tassa puna jāyamānā pattā setā sampajjimusu. tadāpi bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī atilobhena suvaññā parihinā, idāni lasuñā parihāyissatiti.

yām laddham tena tutṭhabbam, atilobho hi pāpako;
hamsarājam gahetvāna suvaññā parihāyathā 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Thullanandām bhikkhuniṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī lasuñām khādeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
lasuñām nāma māgadhakām vuccati.
khādissāmīti paṭīgañhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre
ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

lasuñē lasuñāsaññā khādati, āpatti pācittiyassa. lasuñē
vematikā . . . lasuñē alasuñāsaññā khādati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
alasuñē lasuñāsaññā khādati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuñē
alasuñāsaññā khādati, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti palanḍuke, bhañjanake, harītake, cāpalasuñē, sūpasampāke, māṃsasampāke, telasampāke, sālave, uttari-bhañge, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomam sampharāpetvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhim naggā

ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā ujjhāyanti — pa — : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomam samharāpessanti seyya-thāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tāsam vesiyānam ujjhāyantinam — pa — . yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomam samharāpessantī — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo . . . samharāpentī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo . . . samharāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni sambādhe lomam samharāpeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
sambādho nāma ubho upakacchakā muttakarapam.
samharāpeyyā 'ti ekam pi lomam samharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, bahuke pi lome samharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.
anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthaapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo anabhiratiyā pīlitā ovarakanam pavisitvā talaghātakam karonti. bhikkhuniyo tena saddena upadhāvitā tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : kissa tumhe ayye purisena saddhim sampadussathā 'ti. na mayam ayye purisena saddhim sampadussāmā 'ti bhikkhuninam etam atthamārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo talaghātakam karissantī — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātakam karontī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātakam karissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : talaghātake pācittiyān ti. ||1||

talaghâtakam nâma samphassam sâdiyantî antamaso uppala-
pattena pi muttakarañe pahâram deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ
'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarâ purâñarâjorodhâ bhikkhunisu pabbajitâ
hoti. aññatarâ bhikkhuni anabhiratiyâ pîlitâ yena sâ bhi-
kkhuni ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam bhikkhuniñ
etad avoca: râjâ kho ayye tumhe cirâciram gacchati, katham
tumhe dhârethâ 'ti. jatumañthakena ayye 'ti. kiñ etam
ayye jatumañthakan ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni tassâ bhi-
kkhuniyâ jatumañthakam âcikkhi. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni
jatumañthakam âdiyitvâ dhovitum vissaritvâ ekamantam
chañdesi. bhikkhuniyo makkhikâhi samparikñnam passitvâ
evam âhañsu: kass' idam kamman ti. sâ evam âha: mayh'
idam kamman ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti
— pa — : katham hi nâma bhikkhuni jatumañthakam âdiyissa-
titi — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni jatumañtha-
kam âdiyiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ:
katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuni jatumañthakam âdi-
yissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:
jatumañthake pâcittiyân ti. ||1||

jatumañthakam nâma jatumayam katthamayam pitthama-
yam mattikâmayam.

âdiyeyyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyantî antamaso uppala-
pattam pi muttakarañam paveseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ
'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmīm Nigrodhārāme. atha kho Mahāpajā-pati Gotamī yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā adhovāte atthāsi duggandho bhagavā mātugāmo 'ti. atha kho bhagavā ādiyantu kho bhikkhuniyo udakasuddhikan ti Mahāpajāpatim Gotamīm dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampaham̄sesi. atha kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampaham̄sitā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmīm nidāne etasmīm pakaraṇe dhammiyā katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujā-nāmi bhikkhave bhikkhuninam udakasuddhikan ti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhuni bhagavatā udakasuddhikā anuññatā 'ti atigambhīram udakasuddhikam ādiyanti muttakaraṇe vaṇam akāsi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhuninam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī atigambhīram udakasuddhikam ādiyissatiti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . ādiyīti. saccam bhagavā vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . ādiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

udakasuddhikam pana bhikkhuniyā ādiyamānāya dvaṅgulapabbaparamam ādātabbam tam atikkāmentiyā pācittiyā ti. ||2||1||

udakasuddhikam nāma muttakaraṇassa dhovanā vuccati.

Ādiyantiyā 'ti dhovantiyā. dvaṅgulapabbaparamam ādātabban ti dvīsu aṅgulesu dve pabbaparamā ādātabbā. tam atikkāmentiyā 'ti, samphassam sādiyanti antamaso kesaggamattam pi atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaññā ādiyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe vematikā ādiyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe ûnakasaññā ādiyati, āpatti

pâcittiyassa. ûnakadvañgulapabbe atirekasaññâ, âpatti dukkatassa. ûnakadvañgulapabbe vematikâ, âpatti dukkatassa. ûnakadvañgulapabbe ûnakasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti dvañgulapabbaparamam âdiyati, ûnakadvañgulapabbaparamam âdiyati, âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Årohanto nâma mahâmatto bhikkhûsu pabbajito hoti, tassa purâñadutiyikâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ hoti. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu tassâ bhikkhuniyâ santike bhattavissaggam karoti. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni tassa bhikkhuno bhuñjantassa pâniyena ca vidhûpanena ca upatîthitvâ accâvadati. atha kho so bhikkhu tam bhikkhunîm apasâdesi: mâ bhagini evarûpam akâsi, n' etam kappatti. pubbe mam tvam evañ ca evañ ca karosi, idâni ettakam na sahasiti pâniyathâlakanam matthake âsumbhitvâ vidhûpanena pahâram adâsi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuni bhikkhussa pahâram dassatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . adâsiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . dassati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upatîtheyya, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti upasampannassa.

bhuñjantassâ 'ti pañcannam bhojanânam aññataram bhojanam bhuñjantassa.

pâniyam nâma yan kiñci pâniyam. vidhûpanan nâma yâ kaci vijani.

upatîtheyyâ 'ti hatthapâse tiñhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññā pāniyena vā vidhūpanena
vā upatiññhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematikā
... upasampanne anupasampannasaññā ... āpatti pā-
cittiyassa. hatthapāsañ vijahitvā upatiññhati, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. khādaniyām khādantassa upatiññhati, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. anupasampannassa upatiññhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anu-
pasampanne upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne
anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti deti, dāpeti, anupasampannam āñāpeti, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

PĀCITTIYĀ, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sassakāle āmakadhaññām viññāpetvā nagaram atiharanti. dvāraṭṭhāne deth' ayye bhāgan ti pali-buddhitvā muñciṁsu. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayam gantvā bhikkhunīnām etam attham ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa —: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññām viññāpessantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññām viññāpentiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññām viññāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī āmakadhaññām viññitvā vā viññā-
petvā vā bhajjītvā vā bhajjāpetvā vā kottītvā vā kottāpetvā
vā pacitvā vā pacāpetvā vā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āmakadhaññām nāma sāli vīhi yavo godhūmo kaṅgu varako kudrūsako.

viññitvā 'ti sayam viññitvā. viññāpetvā 'ti aññām viññā-
petvā. bhajjītvā 'ti sayam bhajjītvā. bhajjāpetvā 'ti aññām
bhajjāpetvā. kottītvā 'ti . . . kottāpetvā 'ti . . . pacitvā
'ti . . . pacāpetvā 'ti aññām pacāpetvā. bhuñjissāmīti pati-

gañhâti, âpatti dukkañassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, aparaññam viññâpeti, ummatti-kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brâhmaño nibbiññharâjabhañto tañ ñeva bhañpatham yâcissâmiti sisam nhâyitvâ bhikkhunûpassayam nissâya râjakulam gacchati. aññatarâ bhikkhuni kañhe vaccam katvâ tirokudde chaddentî tassa brâhmañassa matthake âsumbhi. atha kho so brâhmaño . . . vipâceti: assamañyo imâ muñdâ bandhakiniyo. katham hi nâma gûthakañham matthake âsumbhissanti. imâsam upassayam jhâpessâmiti ummukam gahetvâ upassayam pavisati. aññataro upâsako upassayâ nikhamanto addasa tam brâhmañam ummukam gahetvâ upassayam pavisantam. disvâna tam brâhmañam etad avoca: kissa tvam bho ummukam gahetvâ upassayam pavisañti. imâ mam bho muñdâ bandhakiniyo gûthakañham matthake âsumbhimsu, imâsam upassayam jhâpessâmiti. gaccha bho brâhmaña, mañgalam etam, sa-hassam lacchasi tañ ca bhañpathan ti. atha kho so brâhmaño sisam nhâyitvâ râjakulam gantvâ sahassam alattha tañ ca bhañpatham. atha kho so upâsako upassayam pavisitvâ bhikkhuninam etam attham ârocetvâ paribhâsi. yâ tâ bhikkuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo uccâram tirokudde chaddessantiti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkuniyo . . . chaddentiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkuniyo . . . chaddessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni uccâram vâ passâvam vâ sampâram vâ vighâsam vâ tirokudde vâ tiropâkâre vâ chaddeyya vâ chaddâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

uccâro nâmâ gûtho vuccati. passâvo nâmâ muttam vuccati. samkâram nâmâ kacavaram vuccati. vighâsam nâmâ calakâni vâ atthikâni vâ uechiñthodakam vâ.

kuddo nâmâ tayo kuddâ, itthakâkuddo silâkuddo dârukuddo. pâkâro nâmâ tayo pâkârâ, itthakâpâkâro silâpâkâro dârupâkâro. tirokudde 'ti kuddassa parato. tiropâkâre 'ti pâkârassa parato.

chadddeyyâ 'ti sayam chaddeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. chaddapeyyâ 'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti dukkañje. sakim ânattâ bahukam pi chaddeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti oloketvâ chaddeti, avalañje chaddeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brâhmañassa bhikkhunûpâssayam nissâya yavakhettam hoti. bhikkhuniyo uccâram pi passâvam pi samkâram pi vighâsam pi khette chaddenti. atha kho so brâhmaño ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâmâ bhikkhuniyo ambhâkam yavakhettam dûsessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brâhmañassa . . . vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa —: katham hi nâmâ bhikkhuniyo uccâram pi . . . vighâsam pi harite chaddessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâmâ bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânamp . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî uccâram vâ passâvam vâ samkâram vâ vighâsam vâ harite chadddeyya vâ chaddapeyya vâ, pâcittiyân ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

uccâro . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . uechiñthodakam vâ.

haritam nāma pubbaññam aparaññam yam manussānam upabhogaparibhogam ropimam.

chadddeyyâ 'ti sayam chaddeti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. chaddāpeyyâ 'ti . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

harite haritasaññā chaddeti vā chaddāpeti vā, āpatti pâcittiyassa. harite vematikā . . . harite aharitasaññā . . . āpatti pâcittiyassa. aharite haritasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite aharitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti oloketvā chaddeti, khettamariyâde chaddeti, sâmike āpucchitvā apaloketvā chaddeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Râjagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana sama-yena Râjagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo giraggasamajjam dassanâya agamamsu. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gîtam pi vâditam pi dassanâya âgacchissantî seyyathâpi gihiniyo kâmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissippi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni naccam vâ gîtam vâ vâditam vâ dassanâya gaccheyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

naccam nāma yam kiñci naccam. gîtam nāma yam kiñci gîtam. vâditam nāma yam kiñci vâditam.

dassanâya gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thitâ passati vâ suṇâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dassanupacâram vijahitvâ punappunam passati vâ suṇâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekamekam dassanâya gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thitâ passati vâ suṇâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dassanupacâram vijahitvâ punappunam passati vâ suṇâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti ârâme thitâ passati vâ suṇâti vâ, bhikkhuniyâ thitokâsam vâ nisinnokâsam vâ nipannokâsam vâ âgantvâ naccanti vâ gâyanti vâ vâdenti vâ, paṭipatham gacchantî passati vâ suṇâti vâ, sati karaṇiyâ gantvâ passati vâ suṇâti vâ, âpâdâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

lasunavaggo paṭhamo.

PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ antevâsibhikkhuniyâ niñatko puriso gâmakâ Sâvatthim agamâsi kenacid eva karanâiyena. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni tena purisena saddhim rattandhakâre appadîpe eken' ekâ santiṭhati pi sallapati pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuni rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭhissati pi sallapissati piti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . santiṭhati pi sallapati piti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . santiṭhissanti pi sallapissati pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭheyya vâ sallapeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

rattandhakâre 'ti oggate suriye. appadîpe 'ti anâloke.

puriso nâma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchâ-nagato viññû paṭibalo santiṭhitum sallapitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekâ 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca.

santiṭheyya vâ 'ti purisassa hatthapâse tiṭṭhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sallapeyya vâ 'ti purisassa hatthapâse tiṭṭatâ sallapati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapâsam vijahitvâ santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhenâ vâ petena vâ pandakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahena vâ saddhim santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhâ aññâ-vihitâ santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ antevâsibhikkhuniyâ fiṭtako puriso gâmakâ Sâvatthim agamâsi kenaci eva karâniyena. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhagavatâ paṭikkhittam rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭhitum sallapitun ti ten' eva purisena saddhim paṭicchanne okâse eken' ekâ santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicechâ . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakâre appadîpe read paṭicchanne okâse*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paṭicchanne okâse purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭheyya vâ sallapeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

paṭicchanno nâma okâso kuḍdena vâ kavâṭena vâ kilañjena vâ sânipâkârena vâ rukkhena vâ thambhena vâ kotthalijâ vâ yena kenaci paṭicchanno hoti.

puriso nâma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā nātako puriso gāmakā Sāvatthim agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇiyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittam paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhim eken' ekā santitthitum sallapitun ti ten' eva purisena saddhim ajjhokāse eken' ekā santitthati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakāre appadipe read ajjhokāse*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ajjhokāse purisena saddhim eken' ekā santittheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
ajjhokāso nāma appaṭicchanno hoti kuddena vā . . .
kotthalijyā vā yena kenaci appaṭicchanno hoti.
puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi byūhe pi siṅghātake pi purisena saddhim eken' ekā santitthati pi sallapati pi nikaṇṇikam pi jappeti dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rathiyāya pi . . . santitthissati pi sallapissati pi nikaṇṇikam pi jappissati dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojessatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojetiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî rathiyâya vâ byûhe vâ siñghâtake
vâ purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiñtheyya vâ sallapeyya
vâ nikañnikam vâ jappeyya dutiyikam vâ bhikkhunim uyyo-
jeyya, pâcittiyân ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniñ.

rathiyâ nâmâ racchâ vuccati. byûhan nâmâ yen' eva
pavisanti ten' eva nikhamanti. siñghâtako nâmâ caccaram
vuccati.

puriso nâmâ manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchâ-
nagato viññû pañibalo santiñhitum sallapitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekâ 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca. santiñtheyya
vâ 'ti . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. sallapeyya vâ 'ti . . . âpatti
pâcittiyassa. nikañnikam vâ jappeyyâ 'ti purisassa upa-
kaññake âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dutiyikam vâ bhikkhu-
nim uyyojeyyâ 'ti anâcâram âcaritukâmâ dutiyikam pi bhi-
kkhunim uyyojeti, âpatti dukkañassa. dassanupacâram vâ
savanupacâram vâ vijahantiyâ âpatti dukkañassa. vijahite
âpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapâsam vijahitvâ santiñhati vâ
sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkañassa. yakkhena vâ petena vâ
pañdakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahena vâ saddhim
santiñhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkañassa. ||1||

anâpatti yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhâ aññâvihitâ
santiñhati vâ sallapati vâ, na anâcâram âcaritukâmâ sati
karâñye dutiyikam bhikkhunim uyyojeti, ummattikâya,
âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarassa kulassa kulupikâ
hoti niccabhattikâ. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî pubbañhasama-
yam nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya yena tam kulam ten'
upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ âsane nisiditvâ sâmike anâ-
pucchâ pakkâmi. tassa kulassa dâsi gharam sammajjantî

taṁ āsanam bhājanantarikāya pakkhipi. manussā taṁ āsanam apassantā taṁ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kaham taṁ ayye āsanam ti. nāham taṁ āvuso āsanam passāmīti. deh' ayye taṁ āsanam ti paribhāsitvā niccabhattikam pacchindim̄su. atha kho te manussā gharam sodhentā taṁ āsanam bhājanantarikāya passitvā taṁ bhikkhunim khamāpetvā nicca-bhattikam pāṭṭhapesum. atha kho sā bhikkhuni bhikkhuni-nam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuni purebhattam kulāni upasam̄kamitvā āsane nisiditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkamissatiti — pa —. saccam̄ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . pakkāmīti. saccam̄ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni purebhattam kulāni upasam̄kamitvā āsane nisiditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
purebhattam nāma aruṇuggam upādāya yāva majjhantikā.
kulāni cattāri kulāni khattiya-kulaṁ brāhmaṇa-kulaṁ
vessaka-kulaṁ suddaka-kulaṁ.

upasam̄kamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.
āsanam nāma pallaṅkassa okāso vuccati.
nisiditvā 'ti tasmiṁ nisiditvā.
sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyyā 'ti yo tasmiṁ kule manusso
viññū taṁ anāpucchā anovassakam̄ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ajjhokāse upacāram̄ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. pallaṅkassa anokāse, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā gacchati, asamhārime, gilānāya, āpadāsu,
ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhuni pacchâbhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ âsane abhinisidati pi abhinipajjati pi. manussâ Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ hiri-yamânâ âsane n' eva abhinisidanti na abhinipajjanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ pacchâbhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ âsane abhinisidissati pi abhinipajjissati piti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ . . . abhinipajjissati piti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni . . . abhinipajjati piti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni . . . abhinipajjissati pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni pacchâbhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ âsane abhinisideyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

pacchâbhattam nâma majjhantike vitivatte yâva atthamgate suriye.

kulan nâma . . . upasamkamitvâ 'ti tattha gantvâ.

sâmike anâpucchâ 'ti yo tasmiñ kule manusso sâmiko dâtum tam anâpucchâ.

âsanam nâma . . . vuccati.

abhinisideyyâ 'ti tasmiñ abhinisidati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyâ 'ti tasmiñ abhinipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasâñnâ âsane abhinisidati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anâpucchite vematikâ . . . (see XV. 2) . . . anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā āsane abhinisidati vā abhinipajjati vā,
dhuvapaññatte, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammi-
kāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvatthim gacchantā sāyam aññataram gāmaṇ upagantvā aññataram brāhmaṇakulam upasamkamitvā okāsaṇ yācīmsu. atha kho sā brāhmaṇi tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: āgametha ayye yāva brāhmaṇo āgacchatiti. bhikkhuniyo yāva brāhmaṇo āgacchatiti seyyam santharitvā ekaccā nisīdiṁsu ekaccā nipajjiṁsu. atha kho so brāhmaṇo rattim āgantvā tam brāhmaṇim etad avoca: kā imā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo ayyā 'ti. nikkadḍhatha imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo 'ti gharato nikkadḍhāpesi. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvatthim gantvā bhikkhuninām etam attham ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vikāle kulāni upasamkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam santharitvā abhinisidissanti pi abhinipajjissanti pīti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjanti pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjissanti pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni vikāle kulāni upasamkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā abhinisideyya vā abhinipajjeyya vā, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
vikālo nāma atthamgate suriye yāva aruṇuggamanā.

kulam nāma . . . upasamkamitvā 'ti . . . sāmike anā-
pucchā 'ti . . . (XVI. 2. 2) . . . seyyam nāma antamaso
paññasanthāro pi. santharityā 'ti sayam santharityā. santha-

râpetvâ 'ti aññam santharâpetvâ. abhinisideyyâ 'ti . . .
abhinipajjeyyâ 'ti . . . ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasaññâ seyyam santharitvâ vâ
santharâpetvâ vâ abhinisidati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti
pâcittiyassa. anâpucchite vematikâ . . . anâpucchite
âpucchitasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpucchite anâ-
pucchitasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âpucchite vematikâ, âpatti
dukkatassa. âpucchite âpucchitasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti âpucchâ seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ
abhinisidati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummatti-
kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyan viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ antevâsibhikkhuni
Bhaddam Kâpilânim sakkaccañ upatâtheti. Bhaddâ Kâpi-
lânî bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayam mâm ayye bhikkhuni
sakkaccañ upatâtheti, imissâhañ cîvarañ dassâmîti. atha
kho sâ bhikkhuni duggahitena dûpadhâritena param ujjhâ-
pesi: aham kir' ayye ayyam na sakkaccañ upatâthemi, na
kira me ayyâ cîvarañ dassatiti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ
. . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuni duggahitena
dûpadhâritena param ujjhâpessatiti — pa —. saccam kira
bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . ujjhâpesiti. saccam bhagavâ
vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhi-
kkhuni . . . ujjhâpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam
. . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni duggahitena dûpadhâritena param
ujjhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

duggahitê 'ti aññathâ uggahitena. dûpadhâritenâ 'ti
aññathâ upadhâritena.

paran ti upasampannam. ujjhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo Caṇḍakālim bhikkhuniṁ etad avocūm: ap' ayye amhākam bhaṇḍakam passeyyāsiti. Caṇḍakāli bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: aham eva nūna corī aham eva nūnālajjini, yā ayyā attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo tā mām evam āhamsu: ap' ayye . . . passeyyāsiti. sacā h' ayye tumhākam bhaṇḍakam gaṇhāmi, assamaṇī homi brahmacariyā cavāmī nirayam upapajjāmi. yā pana mām abhūtena evam āha, sāpi assamaṇī hotu brahmacariyā cavatu nirayam upapajjatū 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakāli attānam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapissatī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakāli bhikkhunī . . . abhisapatī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakāli bhikkhunī . . . abhisapissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānam vā param vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
attānan ti paccattam. paran ti upasampannam.
nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācitti-
yassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ nirayena vâ brahma-cariyena vâ abhisapati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. tiracchânayoniâ vâ pettivisayena vâ manussadobbhaggena vâ abhisapati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam abhisapati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti atthapurekkhârâya, dhammapurekkhârâya, anusâsanîpurekkhârâya, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Cañdakâli bhikkhuni bhikkhunîhi saddhim bhañditvâ attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodati. yâ tâ bhikkuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Cañdakâli attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Cañdakâli bhikkhuni . . . rodatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Cañdakâli bhikkhuni . . . rodissatîti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodeyya, pâcittiyân ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
attânâna ti paccattam.

vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. vadhati na rodati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. rodati na vadhati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti nâtibyasenena vâ bhogabyasanena vâ rogabyasanena vâ phutthâ rodati na vadhati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

andhakâravaggo dutiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhim naggā ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā tā bhikkhuniyo uppanñdesum : kiṁ nu kho nāma ayye tumhākam daharānam brahmacariyam ciṇñena. nanu nāma kāmā paribhūjitatabbā. yadā jīṇā bhavissatha tadā brahmacariyam carissatha, evam tumhākam ubho antā pariggahitā bhavissantīti. bhikkhuniyo vesiyāhi uppanñdiyamānā mañkū ahesum. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayaṁ gantvā bhikkhuninām etam atthām ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim̄ nidāne etasmim̄ pakaraṇe dhammim̄ kathām katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhuninām sikkhāpadam paññāpessāmi dasa attavase patīcca samghasutthutāya — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni naggā nhāyeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

naggā nhāyeyyā 'ti anivathā vā apārutā vā nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭam, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnaçīvarikāya vā naṭṭhacīvarikāya vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhuninām udakasātikā anuññatā

hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo bhagavatâ udakasâtikâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamânikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâresum, purato pi pacchato pi ákaðdhantâ áhiñdanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamânikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâressantiti —pa— saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhârentiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhâressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

udakasâtikam pana bhikkhuniyâ kârayamânâya pâmânikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idam pamânam: dîghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyan dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkâmentiyâ chedanakam pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

udakasâtikâ nâma yâya nivatthâ nhâyati.

kârayamânâya 'ti karontiyâ vâ kârâpentiyâ vâ.

pamânikâ kâretabbâ tatr' idam . . . tiriyan dve vidatthiyo: tam atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkâtam, pañilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyan desetabbam.

attanâ vippakatañ attanâ pariyośâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. attanâ vippakatañ parehi pariyośâpeti . . . parehi vippakatañ attanâ pariyośâpeti . . . parehi vippakatañ parehi pariyośâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. aññass' athâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkâtassa. aññena katañ pañilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkâtassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamânikam karoti, ûnakam karoti, aññena katañ pamâññikkantam pañilabhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânam vâ bhummattharanam vâ sânipâkâram vâ bhisim vâ bimbohanam vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarissâ bhikkhuniyâ mahaghe cîvaradusse cîvaram dukkâtam hoti dussibbitam. Thullanandâ bhi-

kkhunī tam bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : sundaram kho idam te
 ayye cīvaraḍusṣam cīvarañ ca kho dukkaṭam dussibbitan ti.
 visibbemi ayye sibbessasīti. ām' ayye sibbessāmīti. atha
 kho sā bhikkhuni tam cīvaraṃ visibbetvā Thullanandāya
 bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhuni sibbessāmī
 sibbessāmīti n' eva sibbeti na sibbāpanāya ussukkam karoti.
 atha kho sā bhikkhuni bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi.
 yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti. katham hi
 nāma ayyā Thullanandā bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ visibbāpetvā
 n' eva sibbessati na sibbāpanāya ussukkam karissatiti
 — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni
 bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ visibbāpetvā n' eva sibbeti na sibbāpa-
 nāya ussukkam karotiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhi-
 kkhuni . . . ussukkam karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appa-
 sannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ visibbetvā
 vā visibbāpetvā vā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva sibbeyya
 na sibbāpanāya ussukkam kareyya aññatra catūhapañcāhā,
 pācittiyāti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
 bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.
 cīvaran nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaraṃ.
 visibbetvā 'ti sayam visibbetvā. visibbāpetvā 'ti aññam
 visibbāpetvā.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.
 n' eva sibbeyyā 'ti na sayam sibbeyya. na sibbāpanāya
 ussukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññam aññapeyya.
 aññatra catūhapañcāhā 'ti thapetvā catūhapañcāham.
 n' eva sibbessāmī na sibbāpanāya ussukkam karissāmīti
 dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvaraṃ visibbetvā vā
 visibbāpetvā vā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva sibbeti na
 sibbāpanāya ussukkam karoti aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti
 pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya
 anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam pa-
 rikkhāram visibbetvā vā . . . aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti

dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya cîvaram vâ aññam vâ parikkhâram visibbetvâ vâ . . . aññatra catûhapañcâhâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti sati antarâye pariyesitvâ na labhati karontam, catûhapañcâham atikkâmeti, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam hatthe cîvaram nikhipitvâ santaruttarena janapadacârikam pakkamanti. tâni cîvarâni ciram nikkhittâni kaññakitâni honti. tâni bhikkhuniyo otâpenti. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : kass' imâni ayye cîvarâni kaññakitâniti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam etam attham ârocesum. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam hatthe cîvaram nikhipitvâ santaruttarena janapadacârikam pakkamissantîti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni pañcâhikam samghâticâram atikkâmeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

pañcâhikam samghâticâram atikkâmeyya 'ti pañcamam divasam pañca cîvarâni n' eva nivâseti na pârupati na otâpeti pañcamam divasam atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

pañcâhâtikkante atikkantasaññâ, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. pañcâhâtikkante vematikâ, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. pañcâhâtikkante

anatikkantasaññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante anatikkanta- saññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pañcamam divasam pañca cīvarāni nivāseti vā pārupati vā otāpeti vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī piṇḍāya caritvā allacīvaraṁ pattharitvā vihāram pāvisi. aññatarā bhikkhunī tam cīvaraṁ pārupitvā gāmaṁ piṇḍāya pāvisi. sā nikhamitvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ap' ayye mayhaṁ cīvaraṁ passeyyāthā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tassā bhikkhuniyā etam atthaṁ ārocesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī mayhaṁ cīvaraṁ anāpucchā pārupissatīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhuninām etam atthaṁ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ anāpucchā pārupissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī cīvarasamkamanīyām dhāreyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

cīvarasamkamanīyām nāma upasampannāya pañcannam cīvarānam aññatarām cīvaraṁ tassā vā adinnam tam vā anāpucchā nivāseti vā pārupati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvarasamkamanīyām dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācitti-

yassa. anupasampannâya cîvarasamkamaniyam dhâreti,
 âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ,
 âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti
 dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti
 dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti sâ vâ deti tam vâ âpucchâ nivâseti vâ pârupati vâ,
 acchinna cîvarikâya, natthacîvarikâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya,
 âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
 samayena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ upaṭṭhâkakulam
 Thullanandaṁ bhikkhunîm etad avoca: bhikkhunîsamghassa
 ayye cîvaraṁ dassâmâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tumhe
 bahukicca bahukaraniyâ 'ti antarâyam akâsi. tena kho pana
 samayena tassa kulassa gharam dayhati. te ujjhâyanti khî-
 yanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ amhâ-
 kam deyyadhammam antarâyam karissati. ubhayen' amhâ
 paribâhirâ bhoge hi ca puññena câ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhu-
 niyo tesam manussânâm . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhi-
 khuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ
 Thullanandâ gaṇassa cîvaralâbhâm antarâyam karissatiti
 — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî
 gaṇassa cîvaralâbhâm antarayam akâsiti. saccam bhagavâ.
 vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave
 Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave
 appasannânâm . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî gaṇassa cîvaralâbhâm antarâyam
 kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

gaṇo nâma bhikkhunîsamgho vuccati.

cîvaraṁ nâma channam cîvarânam aññatarâm cîvaraṁ
 vikappanupagapacchimam.

antarāyam kareyyā 'ti katham imam cīvaraṁ dadeyyun ti antarāyam karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram antarāyam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sambahulānam bhi-khuninam vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā anupasampannāya vā cīvaraṁ vā aññam vā parikkhāram antarāyam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ānisamsam dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādi-kammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunisamghassa akāla cīvaraṁ uppannam hoti. atha kho bhikkhunisamgho tam cīvaraṁ bhājetukāmo sannipati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo pakkantā honti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayye bhikkhuniyo pakkantā, na tāva cīvaraṁ bhājiyissatiti cīvaravibhaṅgam paṭibāhati. bhikkhuniyo na tāva cīvaraṁ bhājiyissatiti vippakkamīsu. Thullanandā bhikkhuni antevāsibhikkhunisu āgatāsu tam cīvaraṁ bhājāpesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikam cīvaravibhaṅgam paṭibāhissatiti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni . . . paṭibāhīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni dhammikam cīvaravibhaṅgam paṭibāhissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni dhammikam cīvaravibhaṅgam paṭibāheyya, pācittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
dhammiko nāma cīvaravibhaṅgo, samaggo bhikkhuni-samgho sannipatitvā bhājeti.

paṭibâheyŷâ 'ti katham imam cîvaram bhâjeyyâ 'ti paṭibâhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññâ paṭibâhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammike vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammike adhammikasaññâ . . . anâpatti. adhammike dhammikasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike adhammikasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ânisamsam dassetvâ paṭibâhati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhuni naṭanam pi naṭakânâm pi laṅghikânâm pi sokajjhâyikânâm pi kumbhathûnikânâm pi samaṇacîvaram deti mayham parisati vaṇṇam bhâsathâ 'ti. naṭâpi naṭakâpi laṅghikâpi sokajjhâyikâpi kumbhathûnikâpi Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ parisati vaṇṇam bhâsanti: ayyâ Thullanandâ bahussutâ bhânikâ visâradâ paṭṭhâ dhammad-katham kâtum. detha ayyâya karotha ayyâyâ 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâmam ayyâ Thullanandâ agârikassa samaṇacîvaram dassatiti —pi—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni . . . detiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâmam bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni . . . dassati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâm . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ samaṇacîvaram dadeyya, pâcittiyant. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

agâriko nâmam yo koci agâram ajjhâvasati. paribbâjako nâmam bhikkhuñ ca sâmaṇerañ ca ṭhapetvâ yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno. paribbâjikâ nâmam bhikkhuniñ ca sikkhamânañ ca sâmaṇeriñ ca ṭhapetvâ yâ kâci paribbâjikasamâpannâ.

samaṇacivaram nāma kappakataṁ vuccati. deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti mātāpitunnam deti, tāvakālikam deti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā upaṭṭhākulaṁ Thullanandaṁ bhikkhuniṁ etad avoca: sace mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunisaṁghassa cīvaraṁ dassāmā 'ti. tena kho pana samayena vassam vutthā bhikkhuniyo cīvaraṁ bhājetukāmā sannipatim̄su. Thullanandā bhikkhuni tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: āgametha ayye, atthi bhikkhuni-saṁghassa cīvarapaccāsā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandaṁ bhikkhuniṁ etad avocum: gacch' ayye tam cīvaraṁ jānāhiti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā te manusse etad avoca: dethāvuso bhikkhuni-saṁghassa cīvaran ti. na mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunisaṁghassa cīvaraṁ dātun ti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmessatī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni . . . atikkāmesitī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni . . . atikkāmessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakāla-samayam atikkāmeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

dubbalacīvarapaccāsā nāma, sace mayam sakkoma dassāmā karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti.

cīvarakālasamayo nāma anathathate kaṭhine vassānassa

pacchimo māso, athate kaṭhine pañca māsā. cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeyyā 'ti anatthate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimam divasam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. athate kaṭhine kaṭhinuddhāradivasam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

dubbalacīvare dubbalacīvaraasaññā cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dubbalacīvare vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dubbalacīvare adubbalacīvaraasaññā . . . anāpatti. adubbalacīvare dubbalacīvaraasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adubbalacīvare vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adubbalacīvare adubbalacīvaraasaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ānisamsam dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, adikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upāsakena saṅgham uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti. so tassa vihārassa mahe ubhatosaṅghassa akālacīram dātukāmo hoti. tena kho pana samayena ubhatosaṅghassa kaṭhinam atthatam hoti. atha kho so upāsako saṅgham upasamkamitvā kaṭhinuddhāram yāci. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim niidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṭhinam uddharitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave kaṭhinam uddharitabbam: byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho nāpetabbo: sunātu me bhante saṅgho. yadi saṅghassa pattakallam, saṅgho kaṭhinam uddhareyya. esā nātti. sunātu me bhante saṅgho. saṅgho kaṭhinam uddharati. yassāyasmato khamati kaṭhinassa uddhāro so tuṇh' assa. yassa na kkhamati so bhāseyya. ubbhataṁ saṅghena kaṭhinam, khamati . . . dhārayāmī. || 1 ||

atha kho so upāsako bhikkhunisamgham upasamkamitvā kaṭhinuddhāram yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhuni cīvaraṁ

amhākam bhavissatiti kaṭhinuddhāram paṭibāhi. atha kho so upāsako . . . vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākam kaṭhinuddhāram na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikam kaṭhinuddhāram paṭibāhissa-titi — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhu-ni . . . paṭibāhīti. saccam bhagavā . . . (see XXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni dhammikam kaṭhinuddhāram paṭi-bāheyya, pācittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
dhammiko nāma kaṭhinuddhāro, samaggo bhikkhuni-samgho sannipatitvā uddharati.

paṭibāheyyā 'ti katham idam kaṭinam uddhareyyā 'ti paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññā paṭibāhati . . . (see XXVII. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

naggavaggo tatiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattentī. manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessantī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattentī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvatteyyum,
pâcittiyân ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasampannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekamañce tuvatteyyun ti, ekâya nipannâya aparâ ni-pajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. utthahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekâya nipannâya aparâ nisidati, ubho vâ nisidanti, ummattikânam, âdikammikânan ti. ||2|| 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekatharañapâvurañâ tuvatteyti. manussâ vihâracârikam âhiñdantâ . . . (XXXI. 1. *Instead of* ekamañce *read* ekatharañapâvurañâ) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekatharañapâvurañâ tuvatteyyum, pâcittiyân ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasampannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekatharañapâvurañâ tuvatteyyun ti, tañ ñeva attharitvâ tañ ñeva pârupanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

ekatharañapâvurañe ekatharañapâvurañasaññâ tuvatteyti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekatharañapâvurañe vematikâ . . . ekatharañapâvurañe nânatharañapâvurañasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekatharañe nânâpâvurañasaññâ, âpatti dukkañassa. nânatharañe ekatharañapâvurañasaññâ, âpatti dukkañassa. nânatharañapâvurañe ekatharañapâvurañasaññâ, âpatti dukkañassa, nânatharañapâvurañe vematikâ, âpatti dukkañassa. nânatharañapâvurañe nânatharañapâvurañasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti vavatthânam dassetvâ nipajjanti, ummattikânam, âdikammikânan ti. ||3|| 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa arāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakatham kātum. Bhaddāpi Kāpilānī bahussutā hoti . . . kātum ulārasambhāvitā. manussā ayyā Bhaddā Kāpilānī bahussutā bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakatham kātum ulārasambhāvitā 'ti Bhaddam Kāpilānīm paṭhamam payirupāsitvā pacchā Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ payirupāsanti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī issāpakatā imā kira appicchā santutthā pavivittā asaṃsaṭṭhā yā imā saññattibahulā viññattibahulā viharantīti Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā purato cañkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti uddisati pi uddisāpeti pi sajjhāyam pi karoti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā ayyāya Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcicca aphāsum karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcicca aphāsum karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā p. nā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

sañcicca 'ti jānanti sañjānanti cecca abhivitaritvā viti-
kkamo.

aphāsum kareyyā 'ti iminā imissā aphāsu bhavissatīti anā-
pucchā purato cañkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisidati vā seyyam vā
kappeti uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā sajjhāyam vā karoti, āpatti
pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā sañcicca aphāsum ka-
roti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . .

upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ sañcicca aphâsum karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannâya sañcicca aphâsum karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampanna-saññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vennatikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na aphâsum kattukâmâ âpucchâ purato cañkamati vâ . . . sajjhâyam vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkuni dukkhitam sahajîvinim n' eva upat̄heti na upat̄hâpanâya ussukkam̄ karoti. yâ tâ bhikkuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham̄ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ dukkhitam sahajîvinim n' eva upat̄hessati na upat̄hâpanâya ussukkam̄ karissatî — pa —. saccam̄ kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkunî . . . karotiti. saccam̄ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham̄ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkunî . . . karissati. n' etam̄ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkunî dukkhitam sahajîvinim n' eva upat̄heyya na upat̄hâpanâya ussukkam̄ kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkunîti.

dukkhitâ nâma gilânâ vuccati.

sahajîvini nâma saddhivihârinî vuccati.

n' eva upat̄heyyâ 'ti na sayam̄ upat̄heyya. na upat̄hâpanâya ussukkam̄ kareyyâ 'ti na aññam̄ âñâpeyya. n' eva upat̄hessâmi na upat̄hâpanâya ussukkam̄ karissâmiti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. antevâsim̄ vâ anupasampannam vâ n' eva upat̄heti na upat̄hâpanâya ussukkam̄ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya,
āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddā Kāpilānī Sākete vassam upagatā hoti. sā kenacid eva karaṇiyena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā santike dūtam pāhesi: sace me ayyā Thullanandā upassayam dadeyya, āgaccheyyām' aham Sāvatthin ti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni evam āha: āgacchatu dassāmīti. atha kho Bhaddā Kāpilānī Sāketā Sāvatthim agamāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhuni Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā upassayam adāsi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā . . . (see XXXIII.1) . . . viññatti-bahulā viharantiti kūpitā anattamanā Bhaddam Kāpilānim upassayā nikkaḍḍhi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā ayyāya Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā upassayam datvā kūpitā anattamanā nikkaḍḍhissatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā . . . nikkaḍḍhīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā . . . nikkaḍḍhissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniyā upassayam datvā kūpitā anattamanā nikkaḍḍheyya vā nikkaḍḍhāpeyya vā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

upassayo nāma kavāṭabaddho vuccati.

datvā 'ti sayam datvā.

kūpitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajātā.

nikkaḍḍheyeyā 'ti gabbhe gahetvā pamukham nikkaḍḍhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvā bahi nikkaḍḍhati,

āpatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. nikkaḍḍhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam âñâpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim âñattâ bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ upassayam datvâ ku-pitâ anattamanâ nikkaḍḍhati vâ nikkaḍḍhâpeti vâ, āpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . āpatti pâcittiyassa. tassâ parikkhâram nikkaḍḍhati vâ nikkaḍḍhâpeti vâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. akavâṭabaddhâ nikkaḍḍhati vâ nikkaḍḍhâpeti vâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannañ vavâṭabaddhâ vâ akavâṭabaddhâ vâ n° vâ n° vâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti alajjinim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikam n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, bhaṇḍanakârikam — pa — kalahakârikam — pa — vivâdakârikam — pa — bhassakârikam — pa — samghe adhi-karaṇakârikam n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, antevâsimim vâ saddhivihârinim vâ na sammâvattantim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhuni samsatthâ viharati gaha-patinâpi gahapatiputtena pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî samsatthâ viharissati . . . piti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhuni samsatthâ viharati . . . piti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhi-

kkhave Caṇḍakāli bhikkhunī samsatthā viharissati . . . pi.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunī samsatthā vihareyya gahapatinâ vâ
gahapatiputtena vâ, sâ bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi evam assa
vacaniyâ : mâyye samsatthā vihari gahapatinâpi gahapati-
puttena pi. vivic' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginiyâ saṅgho
vanñetiti. evañ ca pana sâ bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi vucca-
mânâ tath' eva paggañheyya, sâ bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi
yâvatatiyam samanubhâsitabbâ tassa paṭinissaggâya. yâva-
tatiyâñ ce samanubhâsiyamânâ tam paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam
kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.
saṃsatthâ nâmâ ananulomikena kâyikavâcasikena saṃ-
satthâ.

gahapati nâmâ yo koci agâram ajjhâvasati. gahapatiputto
nâmâ yo koci puttabhâtaro.

sâ bhikkhuniti yâ sâ samsatthâ bhikkhunî.
bhikkhunihihi aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ sunanti
tâhi vattabbâ : mâyye samsatthâ . . . vanñetiti. dutiyam
pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ. sace paṭinissajjati, icc
etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvâ
na vadanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sâ bhikkhunî saṅghamajjhâ
pi âkâddhitvâ vattabbâ : mâyye samsatthâ . . . vanñetiti.
dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ. sace paṭi-
nissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti
dukkatassa. sâ bhikkhunî samanubhâsitabbâ. evañ ca pana
bhikkhave samanubhâsitabbâ : byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭiba-
lâyâ saṅgho ñâpetabbo : sunâtu me ayye saṅgho. ayam
itthannâmâ bhikkhunî samsatthâ viharati gahapatinâpi gaha-
patiputtena pi. sâ tam vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi
saṅghassa pattakallam, saṅgho itthannâmam bhikkhunim
samanubhâseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggâya. esâ ñatti.
sunâtu me ayye saṅgho. ayam itthannâmâ . . . dutiyam
pi etam attham vadâmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham
vadâmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhâ saṅghena itthannâmâ bhi-
kkhunî tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggâya. khamati . . . dhâ-
rayâmiti.

ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvihi kammavacâhi dukkaṭâ. kammavacâpariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ na paṭinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti asamanubhâsantiyâ, paṭinissajjantiyâ, ummatti-kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antoraṭṭhe sâsañkasammate sappaṭibhaye asatthikâ cârikam caranti. dhuttâ dûsentî. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti. n'etam bhikkhave appasannânâm . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni antoraṭṭhe sâsañkasammate sappaṭibhaye asatthikâ cârikam careyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

antoraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tassa ratṭhe.

sâsañkam nâma, tasmim magge corânam niviṭṭhokâso dissati bhuttokâso dissati ṭhitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati nipannokâso dissati. sappaṭibhayan nâma, tasmim magge corehi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoṭitâ dissanti.

asatthikâ nâma vinâ satthena.

cârikam careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake arâññe addhayojane addhayojane âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti satthena saha gacchati, kheme appaṭibhaye gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tiroratṭhe sāsañkasammate sappaṭibhaye asatthikā cārikam̄ caranti. dhuttā . . . (see XXXVII. 1. *Instead of antoratṭhe read tiroratṭhe*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni tiroratṭhe sāsañkasammate sappaṭibhaye asatthikā cārikam̄ careyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
tiroratṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tam̄ ṭhapetvā aññassa ratṭhe.

sāsañkan nāma . . . (see XXXVII. 2) . . . ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antovassam̄ cārikam̄ caranti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham̄ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyam̄ jīvam̄ viheṭhentā bahū khuddake pāne saṃghātam̄ āpādentā 'ti. assosum̄ kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam̄ . . . vipācentānam̄. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham̄ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissantīti — pa —. saccam̄ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carantīti. saccam̄ bhagavā. vi-garahi buddho bhagavā: katham̄ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti. n' etam̄ bhikkhave appasannānam̄ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni antovassam̄ cārikam̄ careyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
antovassan ti purimam vâ temâsam pacchimam vâ temâsam
avasitvâ.

cârikam careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme . . . (XXXVII.
2. 1) . . . agâmake araññe . . . pâcittiyassa. ||1||
anâpatti sattâhakarañiyena gacchati, kenaci ubbâlîhâ gaccha-
ti, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Ve-
luvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
bhikkhuniyo tatth' eva Râjagahe vassam vasanti tattha
hemantam tattha gimham. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: âhunda-
rikâ bhikkhuninam disâ andhakârâ, na imâsam disâ pakkhâ-
yantiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâm . . .
vipâcentânâm. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etam
attham ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha
kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim
katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhi-
kkuninam sikkhâpadam paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase
paṭiceca . . . evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkuniyo imam
sikkhâpadam uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni vassam vutthâ cârikam na
pakkameyya antamaso chappañcayojanâni pi, pâcittiyan
ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
vassam vutthâ nâma purimam vâ temâsam pacchimam vâ
temâsam vutthâ.

cârikam na pakkamissâmi antamaso chappañcayojanâni
pi tî dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||
anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikam bhikkhuniyam
na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ
'ti. ||2||2||

tuvattavaggo catuttho.

PĀCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadikosalassa uyyāne cittāgāre paṭibhānacittam katam hoti. bahū manussā cittāgāram dassanāya gacchanti. chabbaggyāpi bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya agamāmsu. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya gacchissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya gacchissantī — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkunī rājāgāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmam vā uyyānam vā pokkharaṇīm vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

rājāgāram nāma yattha katthaci rañño kilitum ramitum katam hoti. cittāgāram nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum katam hoti. ārāmo nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum kato hoti. uyyānam nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum katam hoti. pokkharaṇī nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum katā hoti.

dassanāya gacchatī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyā. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunām passati, āpatti pācittiyā. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchatī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyā. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunām passati, āpatti pācittiyā. ||1||

anâpatti ârâme thitâ passati, gacchantî vâ âgacchantî vâ passati, sati karañye gantvâ passati, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo âsandim pi pallañkam pi paribhuñjanti. manussâ vihâracârikam âhiñdantâ passitvâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âsandim pi pallañkam pi paribhuñjissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâm . . . vipâcentânâm. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjantiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâm . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni âsandim vâ pallañkam vâ paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyân ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

âsandi nâma atikkantappamâñâ vuccati. pallañko nâma âharimehi vâlehi kato hoti.

paribhuñjeyyâ 'ti, tasmim abhinisidati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âsandyâ pâde chinditvâ paribhuñjati, pallañkassa vâle chinditvâ paribhuñjati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantanti.

manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantiti . . . — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantantiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissant. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī suttam kanteyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

suttam nāma cha suttāni, khomam kappāsikam koseyyam kambalam sāṇam bhaṅgam.

kanteyyā 'ti sayam kantati, payoge dukkaṭam, ujjavujjave āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti kantitasuttam kantati, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karonti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karissantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karontiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . karissant. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī gihiveyyāvaccam kareyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

gihiveyyāvaccam nāma agārikassa yāgum vā bhattam vā

khâdaniyam vâ pacati, sâtakam vâ veṭṭhanam vâ dhovati,
āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti yâgupâne, samghabhatte, cetiyapûjâya, attano
veyyâvaccakarassa yâgum vâ bhattam vâ khâdaniyam vâ
pacati sâtakam vâ veṭṭhanam vâ dhovati, ummattikâya, âdi-
kammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî Thullanandam bhikkhu-
nim upasampamitvâ etad avoca : eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam
vûpasamehitî. Thullanandâ bhikkhuni sâdhû 'ti paṭisunîtvâ
n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkam karoti. atha
kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuninam etam attham ârocesi. yâ
tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma
ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam
vûpasamehitî vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunîtvâ n' eva vûpa-
samessati na vûpasamâya ussukkam karissatiti — pa —.
saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpa-
sameti . . . karotiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhi-
kkhunî . . . vûpasamessati . . . karissati. n' etam bhi-
kkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhika-
raṇam vûpasamehitî vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunîtvâ sâ
pacchâ anantarâyikinî n' eva vûpasameyya na vûpasamâya
ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyân ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.

adhikaraṇam nâma cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam
anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam.

eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehitî eh' ayye imam
adhikaraṇam vinicchehi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva vūpasameyyā 'ti na sayam vūpasameyya. na vūpasamāya ussukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññam āñapeyya. n' eva vūpasamessāmi na vūpasamāya ussukkam karissāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā adhikaraṇam n' eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkam karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannāya adhikaraṇam n' eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī naṭānam pi . . . (XXVIII. 1. *Instead of* samaṇacivaram deti [dassati] *read* sahathā khādaniyam bhojaniyam deti [dassati]) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā dadeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuni.

agāriko nāma . . . (XXVIII. 2) . . . paribbājikasamāpannā. khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapōnam ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . māmsam.

dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena

vâ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. udakadantaponam deti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, bâhiralepam deti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkuni âvasathacivaram anissajjivâ paribhuñjati. aññâ utuniyo bhikkuniyo na labhanti. yâ tâ bhikkuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ âvasathacivaram anissajjivâ paribhuñjissatî — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkunî . . . paribhuñjatî. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkunî . . . paribhuñjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkunî âvasathacivaram anissajjivâ paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

âvasathacivaran nâma utuniyo bhikkuniyo paribhuñjantû 'ti dinnam hoti.

anissajjivâ paribhuñjeyyâ 'ti dve tiso rattiyo paribhuñjivâ catutthadivase dhovitvâ bhikkuniyâ vâ sikkhamânâya vâ sâmañeriyâ vâ anissajjivâ paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasâññâ paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. anissajjite vematikâ . . . anissajjite nissajjitasâññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyyassa. nissajjite anissajjitasâññâ, âpatti dukkatassa. nissajjite vematikâ, âpatti dukkatassa. nissajjite nissajjitasâññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti nissajjivâ paribhuñjati, punapariyâyena paribhuñjati, aññâ utuniyo bhikkuniyo na honti, acchinnaçivârikâya, naṭṭhacivârikâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasatham anissajjivā cārikam pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āvasatho ḍayhati. bhikkhuniyo evam āhamsu : hand' ayye bhaṇḍakam niharāmā 'ti. ekaccā evam āhamsu : na mayam ayye niharissāma. yaṁ kiñci naṭṭham sabbam amhe abhiyuñjissatīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī punad eva tam āvasatham paccāgantvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ayye bhaṇḍakam niharitthā 'ti. na mayam ayye niharimhā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āvasathe ḍayhamāne bhaṇḍakam na niharissantīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasatham anissajjivā cārikam pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī āvasatham anissajjivā cārikam pakkameyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

āvasatho nāma kavāṭabaddho vuccati.

anissajjivā cārikam pakkameyyā 'ti bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmañeriyā vā anissajjivā parikkhittassa āvasathassa parikkhepam atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa āvasathassa upacāram atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasāññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anissajjite vematikā . . . anissajjite nissajjitasāññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. akavāṭabaddham anissajjivā pakkamati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite anissajjitasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasāññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti nissajjivâ pakkamati, sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuñanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuñissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâm . . . vipâcentânâm. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuñissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuñantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . pariyâpuñissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâm . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuñeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

tiracchânavijjâ nâma yam kiñci bâhirakam anatthasamhitam.

pariyâpuñeyyâ 'ti padena pariyâpuñâti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa. akkharâya pariyâpuñâti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti lekham pariyâpuñâti, dhârañam pariyâpuñâti, guttathâya parittam pariyâpuñâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo tiracchānavijjam vācenti. manussā ujjhāyanti . . . (XLIX. 1. *Instead of pari-yāpuṇanti, pari-yāpuṇissanti, read, vācenti, vācessanti) . . . uddisantu:*

yā pana bhikkhuni tiracchānavijjam vāceyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
tiracchānavijjā nāma . . . vāceyyā 'ti padena vāceti . . .
(XLIX. 2. *Instead of pari-yāpuṇāti read vāceti) . . . ādi-kammikāyā 'ti. ||2||*

cittāgāravaggo pañcamo.

PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiye m viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū gāmakāvāse ekacīvara cīvara-rakammap karonti. bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmam pavisitvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasamkamim̄su. bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: kathām hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmam pavisissantī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisantī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathām hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni anāpucchā ārāmam paviseyya, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhuninām sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tamhā āvāsā pakkam̄su. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti ārāmam nāgamamsu. atha kho te bhikkhū punad eva tam āvāsam pacca-gacchim̄su. bhikkhuniyo ayyā āgatā 'ti āpucchā ārāmam pavisitvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasamkamim̄su, upasamka-

mitvā te bhikkhū abhivâdetvā ekamantam atthamsu. ekamantam thitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum : kissa tumhe bhaginiyo ârāmam n' eva sammajittha na pâniyam paribhojaniyam upatthāpitthā 'ti. bhagavatā ayyā sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti na anâpucchā ârāmo pavisitabbo 'ti, tena mayam na âgamimhā 'ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum âpucchā ârāmam pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî santam bhikkhum anâpucchā ârāmam paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tamhā âvâsâ pakka-mitvā punad eva tam âvâsam paccâgacchiṁsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ pakkantâ 'ti anâpucchā ârāmam pavisiṁsu. tâsam kukkuceam ahosi: bhagavatâ bhikkhuninam sikkhāpadam paññattam na santam bhikkhum anâpucchā ârāmo pavisitabbo 'ti mayañ ca santam bhikkhum anâpucchā ârāmam pavisiṁhâ. kacci nu kho mayam pâcittiyan âpattiñ âpannâ 'ti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî jânam sabhikkukam ârāmam anâ-pucchā paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||3||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

jânâti nâmâ sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassâ ârocenti te vâ ârocenti.

sabhikkhuco nâmâ ârâmo yattha bhikkhû rukkhamûle pi vasanti.

anâpucchâ ârâmam paviseyyâ 'ti bhikkhum vâ sâmañeram vâ ârâmikam vâ anâpucchâ parikkhittassa ârâmassa parikkhe-pam atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyanassa. aparikkhittassa ârâmassa upacâram okkamantiyâ âpatti pâcittiyanassa. ||1||

sabhikkhuke sabhikkukasaññâ santam bhikkhum ânâ-pucchâ ârâmam pavisati, âpatti pâcittiyanassa. sabhikkhuke vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. sabhikkhuke abhikkhu-kasaññâ . . . anâpatti. abhikkhuke sabhikkukasaññâ,

āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti santam bhikkhuṇ āpucchā pavisati, asantam bhi-kkhuṇ anāpucchā pavisati, sisānulokikā gacchati, yattha bhikkhuniyo sannipatitā honti tattha gacchati, ārāmena maggo hoti, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||3||4||

PÂCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyām viharati Mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyām. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upālissa upajjhāyo āyasmā Kappitako susāne viharati. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyānam bhi-kkhuninam mahatarā bhikkhuni kālamkatā hoti. chabba-ggiyā bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhuniṁ niharitvā āyasmato Kappitakassa vihārassa avidūre jhāpetvā thūpam katvā gantvā tasmiṁ thūpe rodanti. atha kho āyasmā Kappitako tena saddena ubbālho tam thūpam bhinditvā pakiresi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo iminā Kappitakena amhākam ayyāya thūpo bhinno, handa nam ghātemā 'ti mantesum. aññatarā bhikkhuni āyasmato Upālissa etam attham ārocesi. āyasmā Upāli āyasmato Kappitakassa etam attham ārocesi. atha kho āyasmā Kappitako vihārā nikhamitvā nilino acchi. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmato Kappitakassa vihāro ten' upasamkamīnsu, upasamkamitvā āyasmato Kappitakassa vihāram pāsānehi ca ledḍūhi ca ottharāpetvā mato Kappitako 'ti pakkamīnsu. atha kho āyasmā Kappitako tassā rattiyā accayena pubbañhasamayām nivāsetvā patta-civaram ādāya Vesālim piṇḍāya pāvisi. addasam̄su kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantam Kappitakam piṇḍāya carantam, disvāna evam āham̄su : ayam Kappitako jīvati, ko nu kho amhākam mantam saṃharatīti. assosum kho chabba-ggiyā bhikkhuniyo : ayyena kira Upālinā amhākam manto saṃhaṭo 'ti. tā āyasmantam Upālim akkosīnsu : kathaṃ hi nāma ayam kasāvato malamajjano nihinajacco amhākam mantam saṃharissatīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . .

vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo
ayyam Upâlim akkosissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhi-
kkhave chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo Upâlim akkosantîti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi
nâma bhikkhave chabbaggyâ . . . akkosissantîti. n' etam
bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhum akkoseyya vâ pari-
bhâseyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

akkoseyya vâ 'ti dasahi vâ akkosavatthûhi akkosati etesam
vâ aññatarena, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. paribhâseyya vâ 'ti bha-
yam upadañseti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññâ akkosati vâ paribhâsatî
vâ, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. upasampanne vematikâ . . . upasam-
panne anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyyassa. anupa-
sampannañ akkosati vâ paribhâsatî vâ, âpatti dukkañtassa.
anupasampanne upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkañtassa. anu-
pasampanne vematikâ, âpatti dukkañtassa. anupasampanne
anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkañtassa. ||2||

anâpatti atthapurekkhârâya, dhammapurekkhârâya, anusâ-
sanipurekkhârâya, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Cañdakâli bhikkhunî bhanñanakârikâ hoti kala-
hakârikâ vivâdakârikâ bhassakârikâ samghe adhikarañakâ-
rikâ. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tassâ kamme kariyamâne
patikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhi-
kkhunî gâmakam agamâsi kenacid eva karañiyena. atha
kho bhikkhunîsamgho Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pakkantâ 'ti
Cañdakâlim bhikkhunîm âpattiyyâ adassane ukkhipi. Thulla-
nandâ bhikkhunî gâmake tam karañiyam tîretvâ punad eva

Sāvatthim paccāgacchi. Cañḍakāli bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi na pādodakam pādapit̄ham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi na paccugantvā pattacivaram paṭiggahesi na pāniyena āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Cañḍakālim bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi na pādodakam . . . āpucchiti. evam h' etam ayye hoti yathā tam anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anāthā 'ti. imā mam ayye bhikkhuniyo ayam anāthā appaññatā n' atthi imissā koci pativattā 'ti āpatti�ā adassane ukkhipiṃsū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammam vā kammadosam vā kammavipattim vā kamma-sampattim vā 'ti cañḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayya Thullanandā cañḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsissatī — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pari-bhāsīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pari-bhāsissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī cañḍikatā gaṇam paribhāseyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
cañḍikatā nāma kodhanā vuccati.
gaṇo nāma bhikkhuniśamgho vuccati.
paribhāseyyā 'ti bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti . . .
kammasampattim vā 'ti paribhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vā ekabhikkhunim vā anupasam-
pannam vā paribhāsati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya . . . (see LII. 2. 3) . . .
ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo bhikkhuniyo nimantetvā bho-

jesi. bhikkhuniyo bhuttâvî pavâritâ ñâtikulâni gantvâ ekaccâ bhuñjimsu, ekaccâ pindapâtam âdâya agamamsu. atha kho so brâhmaño pañivissake etad avoca : bhikkhuniyo mayâ ayyâ santappitâ, etha tumhe pi santappessâmîti. te evam âhamsu : kim tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, yâpi tayâ nimantitâ täpi amhâkam gharâni âgantvâ ekaccâ bhuñjimsu, ekaccâ pindapâtam âdâya agamamsû 'ti. atha kho so brâhmaño ujjhâyati khiyati vipâceti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo amhâkam ghare bhuñjitvâ aññatra bhuñjissanti. na câham pañibalo yâvadatthañ dâtun ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brâhmañassa . . . vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhuttâvî pavâritâ aññatra bhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo bhuttâvî pavâritâ aññatra bhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissantîti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni nimantitâ vâ pavâritâ vâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

nimantitâ nâma pañcannam bhojanânam aññatarena bhojanena nimantitâ. pavâritâ nâma, asanam paññâyati, bhojanam paññâyati, hatthapâse  hitâ abhiharati, patikkhepo paññâyati.

khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni yâgum yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam  hatpetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni . . . mamsam. khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti pañiganhâti, âpatti dukkañassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam âhâratthâya pañganhâti, âpatti dukkañassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkañassa. ||1||

anâpatti nimantitâ appavâritâ yâgum pivati, sâmike apaloketvâ bhuñjati, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī Sāvatthiyam aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena aññataram kulam ten' upasampkami, upasampkamitvā paññatte āsane nisidi. atha kho te manussā tam bhikkhuniṁ bhojetvā etad avocum: aññāpi ayye bhikkhuniyo ḡacchantū 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyun ti bhikkhuniyo upasampkamitvā etad avoca: amukasmim ayye okāse vālā sunakhā caṇḍo balibaddo eikkhallo okāso, mā kho tattha agamithā 'ti. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena tam kulam ten' upasampkami, upasampkamitvā paññatte āsane nisidi. atha kho te manussā tam bhikkhuniṁ bhojetvā etad avocum: kissa ayye bhikkhuniyo na ḡacchantīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tesam manussānam etam attham ārocesi. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyissatī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī kulamaccharinī assa, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

kulam nāma . . . suddakulam.

maccharinī assā 'ti katham bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyun ti bhikkhuninām santike kulassa avaṇṇam bhāsatī, āpatti pâcittiyassa. kulassa vā santike bhikkhuninām avaṇṇam bhāsatī, āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti kulam na maccharāyantī santam yeva ādinavām ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, kacci ovâdo iddho ahositi. n' atth' ayye tattha bhikkhu, kuto ovâdo iddho bhavissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasissantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasantiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâm . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vaseyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
abhikkhuko nâma âvâso na sakkâ hoti ovâdâya vâ samvâsaya vâ gantum.
vassam vasissâmîti senâsanam paññâpeti pâniyam paribhjanîyam upaṭṭhâpeti pariveñam sammajjati, âpatti dukkataṭassa. saha arunuggamanâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti vassupagatâ bhikkhû pakkantâ vâ honti vibbhantâ vâ kâlamkatâ vâ pakkhasamkantâ vâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, bhikkhusamgho pa-

vârito 'ti. na mayam ayye bhikkhusaṅgham pavâremâ 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthâ bhikkhusaṅgham na pavâressantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavârentiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavâressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâm . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vassam vutthâ ubhatosamghe tîhi thânehi na pavâreyya ditthena vâ sutena vâ parisaṅkâya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vassam vutthâ nâma purimam vâ temâsam pacchimam vâ temâsam vutthâ.

ubhatosamghe tîhi thânehi na pavâressâmi ditthena vâ sutena vâ parisaṅkâya vâ 'ti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavathusmîm Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: eth' ayye ovâdam gamissâmâ 'ti. yam hi mayam ayye gaccheyyâma ovâdassa kâranâ, ayyâ chabbaggiyâ idh' eva âgantvâ amhe ovadantiti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâdam na gacchissantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâdam na gacchantiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâ-

dam na gacchissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam
... uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni ovâdâya vâ samvâsâya vâ na
gaccheyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ovâdo nâma attha garudhammâ. samvâso nâma eka-
kammañ ekuddeso samasikkhâtâ.

ovâdâya vâ samvâsâya vâ na gacchissâmîti dhuram
nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikam bhikkhuniñ
na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ
'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na pucchanti ovâdam
pi na yâcanti. bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti:
katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na pucchissanti
ovâdam pi na yâcissantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo . . . na yâcantiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi
buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
. . . na yâcissantti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . .
uddisantu :

anvaddhamâsan bhikkhuniyâ bhikkhusamghato dve dham-
mâ paccâsimisitabbâ uposatha pucchakañ ca ovâdûpa-
samkamanañ ca. tam atikkâmentiyâ pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

anvaddhamâsan ti anuposathikam.

uposatho nâma dve uposathâ catussiko ca pannarasiko ca.
ovâdo nâma attha garudhammâ.

uposatham pi na pucchissâmî ovâdam pi na yâcissantiti
dhuram nikkhittamatte . . . (LVIII. 2. 1-2) . . . âdi-
kammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aīñatarā bhikkhunī pasākhe jātam gāndam purisena saddhim eken' ekā bhedāpesi. atha kho so puriso tam bhikkhuniṁ dūsetum upakkami. sā vissaram akāsi. bhikkhuniyo upadhāvitvā tam bhikkhuniṁ etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye vissaram akāsiti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhunī pasākhe jātam gāndam purisena saddhim eken' ekā bhedāpessatī — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . bhedāpesitī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . bhedāpessati. n' etañ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pasākhe jātam gāndam vā rūhitam vā anapaloketvā samgham vā gaṇam vā purisena saddhim eken' ekā bhedāpeyya vā phālāpeyya vā dhovāpeyya vā ālimpāpeyya vā bandhāpeyya vā mocāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pasākhan nāma adhonābhi ubbhajānumandalam.

jātan ti tattha jātam.

gāndo nāma yo koci gāndo. rūhitam nāma yam kiñci vaṇo. anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

samgho nāma bhikkhunisamgho vuccati. gaṇo nāma sambahulā bhikkuniyo vuccanti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchā-nagato viññū paṭibalo dūsetum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

bhīdā 'ti āñāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhinne āpatti pācittiyyassa. phālehitī āñāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. phālite āpatti pācittiyyassa. dhovā 'ti (ālimpā 'ti, bandhāhitī,

mocehîti) āñâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhote (litte, baddhe, mutte) âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti apaloketvâ bhedâpeti vâ phâlâpeti vâ . . . mocâpeti vâ, yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

ârâma vaggo chaṭṭho.

PÂCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthâpentî. sâ piñdâya carati. manussâ evam âhamsu : deth' ayyâya bhikkham, garubhârâ ayyâ 'ti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthâpessantî. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâm . . . vipâcentânâm. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthâpessantî — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vutthâpentî. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . vutthâpessantî. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâm . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkunî gabbhinim vutthâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

gabbhini nâma âpannasattâ vuccati.

vutthâpeyyâ 'ti upasampâdeyya. vutthâpessâmiti gaṇam vâ âcarinim vâ pattam vâ cîvaram vâ pariyesati simam vâ sammannati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvihi kammapâcâhi dukkaṭâ, kammapâcâpariyosâne upajjhâyâya âpatti pâcittiyassa, gaṇassa ca âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

gabbhiniyâ gabbhinisaññâ vutthâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. gabbhiniyâ vematikâ vutthâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gabbhiniyâ agabbhinisaññâ vutthâpeti, anâpatti. agabbhiniyâ gab-

bhinisaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā agabbhinisaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gabbhiniyā agabbhinisaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, agabbhiniyā agabbhinisaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo pāyantim vuṭṭhāpeti. sā piṇḍāya carati. manussā evam āhamsu: deth' ayyāya bhikkham, sadutiyikā ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma . . . (LXI. 1. *Instead of gabbhiniyā read pāyantim*) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkunī pāyantim vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pāyantī nāma mātā vā hoti dhātī vā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. *Read pāyantiyā pāyanti-saññā, apāyantisaññā, etc.*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpeti. tā bālā honti abyattāna jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpessantī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpentī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti.

n' etañ bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave sikkhamânâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim dâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya sikkhamânâya sañgham upasamkamitvâ ekâmsam uttarâsañgam karitvâ bhikkhuninam pâde vanditvâ ukkuṭikam nisiditvâ añjalim paggahetvâ evam assa vacaniyo : aham ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya sikkhamânâ sañgham dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim yâcâmiti. dutiyam pi yâcitabbâ — pa — tatiyam pi yâcitabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ pañibalâya sañgho ñâpetabbo : sunâtu me ayye sañgho. ayan itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya sikkhamânâ sañgham dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim yâcati. yadi sañghassa pattakallam, sañgho itthannâmâya sikkhamânâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim dadeyya. esâ ñatti. sunâtu me ayye sañgho. ayan itthannâmâ . . . yâcati. sañgho itthannâmâya . . . deti. yassâ ayyâya khamati itthannâmâya sikkhamânâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutiyâ dânam sâ tuñh' assa. yassâ na kkhamati, sâ bhâseyya. dinnâ sañghena itthannâmâya sikkhamânâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammuti, khamati . . . dhârayâmiti.

sâ sikkhamânâ evam vadehitî vattabbâ : pâñatipâtâ veramañim dve vassâni avitikkammasamâdânam samâdiyâmi, adinnâdânâ veramañim . . . samâdiyâmi ; abrahmacariyâ . . . musâvâdâ . . . surâmerayamajjapamâdañthânâ . . . vikâlabhojanâ veramañim dve vassâni avitikkammasamâdânam samâdiyâmiti.

atha kho bhagavâ tâ bhikkhuniyo anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamânânam vuñthâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.
dve vassâni dve sañvaccharâni.

asikkhitasikkhā nāma sikkhā vā na dinnā hoti dinnā vā sikkhā kūpitā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

dhammакамме dhammакаммасаññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammакамме vematikā . . . dhammакамме adhammакаммасаññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammакамме dhammакаммасаññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammакамме vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammакамме adhammакаммасаññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam saṅghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhāpentī. bhikkhuniyo evam āhāmsu : etha sikkhamānā imam jānātha imam detha imam āharatha iminā attho imam kappiyam karothā 'ti. tā evam āhāmsu : na mayam ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . yipācentī : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam saṅghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhāpessantī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpentī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhamminam katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamānāya vuṭṭhānasammutim dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamānāya saṅgham upasam̄kamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanīyo :

aham ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā sikkhamānā samgham vuṭṭhānasammutiṁ yācāmīti. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. Instead of sikkhamānā read dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā sikkhamānā; instead of dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti read vuṭṭhānasammuti) . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigara-
hitvā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhi-
tasikkham sikkhamānam samghena asammataṁ
vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dve vassānīti dve samvaccharāni.

sikkhitasikkhā nāma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.

asammata nāma īattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhānasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti dve vassā-
ni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam samghena
sammatam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ūnadvādasavassam gihigatam vuṭṭhā-
penti, tā akkhamā honti sītassa unhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya
dāmsamakasavātātapasirīmsapasamphassānam duruttānam
durāgatānam vacanapathānam uppannānam sārīrikānam vedā-
nānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam
amanāpānam pāṇaharānam anadhibhāsakajātikā honti. yā tā
bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : kathām hi nāma
bhikkhuniyo ūnadvādasavassam gihigatam vuṭṭhāpessantī
— pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhā-
pentīti. saccam kira bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : ka-

tham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vutṭhāpessanti. ūnadvādasavassā bhikkhave gihigatā akkhamā hoti sītassa . . . anadhivāsakajātikā hoti. dvādasavassā ca kho bhikkhave gihigatā khamā hoti sītassa . . . adhivāsakajātikā hoti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkunī ūnadvādasavassam gihigatam vutṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
Ūnadvādasavassā nāma appattadvādasavassā.
gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.
vutṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

Ūnadvādasavassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā vutṭhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūn° vematikā vutṭhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūn° paripūṇasaññā vutṭhāpeti, anāpatti. paripūṇadvādasavassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° paripūṇasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnadvādasavassam paripūṇasaññā vutṭhāpeti, paripūṇadvādasavassam paripūṇasaññā vutṭhāpeti, ummatti-kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripūṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vutṭhāpentī. tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyām vā akappiyām vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo paripūṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vutṭhāpessantī — pa —. sacecam kira . . . vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vutṭhāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā

dhammim kathaṁ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutim dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya gihigatāya saṅgham upasam̄kamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanīyo : aham ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā saṅgham . . . (LXIII. 1). Instead of sikkhamānā read paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā) . . . dhārayāmīti.

sā paripuṇṇadvādasavassā gihigatā evam vadehīti vattabbā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.
gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.
dve vassānīti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhāpentī. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṁsu : etha sikkhamānā . . . (LXIV. 1) . . . kathaṁ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhāpessantīti . . . bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya vuṭṭhānasammutim dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvādasava-

vassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya saṅgham upasam̄kamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanīyo : aham ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya pari-punṇadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā saṅgham vuṭṭhānasammutiṁ yācāmīti. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of* sikkhamānā *read* pari-punṇadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā ; *instead of* dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti *read* vuṭṭhānasammuti) . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni paripunṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
paripunṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.
gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.
dve vassānīti dve saṃvaccharāni.
sikkhitasikkhā nāma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.
asammata nāma nāttidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhānasammuti na dinnā hoti.
vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripunṇadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena sammatam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anuggaṇhāti na anuggaṇhāpeti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva

anuggaṇhissati na anuggaṇhāpessatī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaṇhāpetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaṇhāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sahajīvinīm vutṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anuggaṇheyya na anuggaṇhāpeyya, pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
sahajīvinī nāma saddhivihārinī vuccati.
vutṭhāpetvā 'ti upasampādetvā.
dve vassānīti dve samyaccharānī.
n' eva anuggaṇheyā 'ti na sayam anuggaṇheyya uddesena paripucchāya ovādena anusāsaniyā. na anuggaṇhāpeyyā 'ti na aññam āñāpeyya.

dve vassāni n' eva anugganhissāmi na anuggaṇhāpessāmiti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

ānāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ārâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo vutṭhāpitam pavattinīm dve vassāni nânubandhanti, tā bâlā honti abyattā na jânanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vi-pâcenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vutṭhāpitam pavattinīm dve vassāni nânubandhissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nânubandhantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nânubandhissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî vutṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandheyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vutṭhâpitam ti upasampâditam. pavattini nâmâ upajjhâ vuccati.

dve vassâni dve samvaccharâni.

nânubandheyyâ 'ti na sayam upatthaheyya. dve vassâni nânubandhissâmîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcitti-yassa. ||1||

anâpatti upajjhâ bâlâ vâ hoti alajjinî vâ, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vutṭhâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsesi na vûpakâsâpesi, sâmiko aggahesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâmâ ayyâ Thullanandâ sahajîvinim vutṭhâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsessati na vupakâsâpessati, sâmiko aggahesi. sac' âyam bhikkhunî pakkantâ assa, na ca sâmiko gaṇheyâ 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vutṭhâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsesi na vûpakâsâpesi, sâmiko aggahesiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâmâ bhikkhave . . . n' eva vûpakâsessati na vûpakâsâpessati, sâmiko aggahesi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vutṭhâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâseyya na vûpakâsâpeyya antamaso chappañca-yojanâni pi, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . bhikkhunîti.

sahajîvinî nâmâ saddhivihârinî vuccati.

vutṭhâpetvâ 'ti upasampâdetvâ.

n' eva vûpakâseyyâ 'ti na sayam vûpakâseyya. na vûpakâsâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam ânâpeyya. n' eva vûpakâsessâmi na vûpakâsâpessâmi antamaso chappañcayojanâni pîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikan bhikkhunim na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

gabbhinivaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnavisativassam kumâribhûtam vuṭṭhâpentî. tâ akkhamâ honti sitassa . . . (LXV. Instead of ûnadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ read ûnavisativassâ kumâribhûtâ ; instead of dvâdasavassâ read visativassâ) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni ûnavisativassam kumâribhûtam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

ûnavisativassâ nâma appattavisativassâ.

kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmanerî vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXV. 2. Read ûnavisativassâ, pari-puṇṇavisativassâ) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇavisativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentî.

tā bālā . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigatam read paripuṇṇavisaṭivassam kumāribhūtam*) . . . bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave atṭhārasavassāya kumāribhūtāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutim dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā : tāya atṭhārasavassāya kumāribhūtāya saṅgham upasampadmitvā . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of paripuṇṇadvād° gihig° read atṭhārasavassā kumāribhūtā*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni paripuṇṇavisaṭivassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vutṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

paripuṇṇavisaṭivassā nāma pattavisaṭivassā.

kumāribhūtā nāma sāmaṇeri vuccati.

dve vassāniti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇavisaṭivassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vutṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇavisaṭivassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammataṁ vutṭhāpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam āhamṣu : etha sikkhamānā imam jānātha imam detha imam āharatha iminā attho imam kappiyam karothā 'ti. tā evam āhamṣu : na mayam ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathampi hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . (LXVII. 1. *Instead of paripuṇṇadvādasav° gihig° read paripuṇṇavisaṭiv° kumāribh°*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni paripuṇṇavisaṭivassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammataṁ vutṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 paripuṇṇavîsativassâ nâmâ pâtavisativassâ.
 kumâribhûtâ nâmâ sâmañerî vuccati.
 dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.
 sikkhitasikkhâ nâmâ chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.
 asammatâ nâmâ ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti
 na dinnâ hoti.
 vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-
 puṇṇavîsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dham-
 mesu sikkhitasikkham samghena sammataṁ vuṭṭhâpeti,
 ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpentî, tâ bâlâ
 honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ, saddhi-
 vihâriniyo pi bâlâ honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ
 akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
 katham hi nâmâ bhikkhuniyo ûnadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpessan-
 titi — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpentitî.
 saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
 nâmâ . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannâ-
 nam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni ûnadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeyya,
 pâcittiyân ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 ûnadvâdasavassâ nâmâ appattadvâdasavassâ.
 vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
 dukkaṭassa. ||1||
 anâpatti paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya,
 âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṅghena
 asammata vuṭṭhāpenti, tā bālā honti . . . (LXXIV. 1.
Instead of unadvādasavassā read paripuṇṇadvādasavassā
saṅghena asammata . . . n' etam bhikkhave appasannā-
nam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammīm kathām
katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇa-
dvādasavassāya bhikkuniyā vuṭṭhāpanasammutim dā-
tum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvāda-
savassāya bhikkuniyā saṅgham upasampikamitvā ekamsam
uttarāsaṅgam karitvā vuddhānam bhikkhuninām pāde
vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisiditvā añjalim paggahetvā evam
assa vacanīyo: aham ayye itthannāmā paripuṇṇadvāda-
vassā bhikkhunī saṅgham vuṭṭhāpanasammutim yācāmiti.
dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam pi yācitabbā. sā
bhikkhunī saṅghena paricchittabbā byattāyam bhikkhunī
lajjinīti. sace bālā ca hoti alajjini ca, na dātabbā. sace
bālā hoti lajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā hoti alajjini, na
dātabbā. sace byattā ca hoti lajjinī ca, dātabbā. evañ ca
pana bhikkhave dātabbā: byattāya bhikkuniyā paṭibalāya
saṅgho nāpetabbo: sunātu me ayye saṅgho. ayam itthannā-
mā paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṅgham vuṭṭhāpana-
sammutim yācati. yadi saṅghassa pattakallam . . . (comp.
LXIII. 1, etc.) . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkuniyo anekapariyāyena vigara-
 hitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhi-
 kkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṅ-
 ghena asammata vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

asammata nāma nāttidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhāpanasam-
 muti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-puṇṇadvâdasavassâ samghena sammatâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummatti-kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî bhikkhunîsamgham upasamkamitvâ vuṭṭhâpanasaminutim yâcati. atha kho bhikkhunîsamgho Caṇḍakâlim bhikkhunîm paricchitvâ alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitena 'ti vuṭṭhâpanasammutim na adâsi. Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisuni. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunîsamgho aññâsam bhikkhunînaṁ vuṭṭhâpanasammutim deti. Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî ujjhâyati khiyati vipâceti: aham eva nûna bâlâ, aham eva nûna alajjini, yam samgho aññâsam bhikkhunînam vuṭṭhâpanasammutim deti, mayham eva na detiti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitena 'ti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunîtvâ pacchâ khiyadhammam âpajjissatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alam tâva . . . âpajjiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alam tâva . . . âpajjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitena 'ti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunîtvâ pacchâ khiyadhammam âpajjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitena 'ti alam tâva te ayye upasampâditena.

sâdhû 'ti paṭisunîtvâ pacchâ khiyadhammam âpajjati, âpatti pâcittiyyasa. ||1||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontam khiyati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2|| 2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā sikkhamānā Thullanandam bhikkhunīm upasamkamitvā upasampadām yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tam sikkhamānam sace me tvām ayye cīvaraṁ dassasi evāhan tam vutṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n' eva vutṭhāpeti na vutṭhāpanāya ussukkam karoti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā bhikkhunīnam etam atthām ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathām hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sikkhamānam sace me . . . n' eva vutṭhāpessati na vutṭhāpanāya ussukkam karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathām hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī sikkhamānam sace me tvām ayye cīvaraṁ dassasi evāhan tam vutṭhāpessāmīti vatvā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva vutṭhāpeyya na vutṭhāpanāya ussukkam kareyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.
sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhit-sikkhā.

sace me tvām . . . vutṭhāpessāmīti evāhan tam upasampā-dessāmi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva vutṭhāpeyyā 'ti na sayam vutṭhāpeyya. na vutṭhāpanāya ussukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññam āñāpeyya. n' eva vutṭhāpessāmi na vutṭhāpanāya ussukkam karissāmīti dhurām nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

ānāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ sikkhamânâ Thullanandam bhikkhunîm upasamkamitvâ upasampadam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhuni tam sikkhamânamp etad avoca : sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ . . . (see LXXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni sikkhamânamp sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vuṭṭhâpeyya na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

sikkhamânâ nâmâ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhit-sikkhâ.

sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasiti dve samvaccharâni upatthahissasi. evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti evâhan tam upasampâdessâmi.

sâ pacchâ . . . (LXXVII. 2) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhuni purisasamsattham kumârakasamsattham cañdim sokâvâsam Cañḍakâlim sikkhamânamp vuṭṭhâpeti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâmâ ayyâ Thullanandâ purisasamsattham . . . vuṭṭhâpessatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni purisasamsattham . . . vuṭṭhâpesiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâmâ bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni purisasamsattham

. . . vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . .
uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî purisasamsattham kumârakasam-
sattham caṇḍim sokâvâsam sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpeyya,
pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
puriso nâmâ pattavisativasso. kumârako nâmâ appattavî-
sativasso. samsatthâ nâmâ ananulomikena kâyikavâcasikena
samsatthâ.

caṇḍi nâmâ kodhanâ vuccati. sokâvâsâ nâmâ paresam
dukkham uppâdeti sokam âvisati.

sikkhamâna nâmâ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhit-
sikkhâ.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
dukkatassa. ||1||

anâpatti ajânantî vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya
'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî mâtâpitûhi pi sâmikena pi
ananuññâtam sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpeti. mâtâpitaro pi sâ-
miko pi ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâmâ
ayyâ Thullanandâ amhehi ananuññâtam sikkhamânam
vuṭṭhâpessatiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo mâtâpitunnam
pi sâmikassa pi . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo
appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâmâ ayyâ Thulla-
nandâ mâtâpitûhi pi sâmikena pi ananuññâtam sikkhamâ-
nam vuṭṭhâpessatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thulla-
nandâ bhikkhunî mâtâpitûhi . . . vuṭṭhâpetiti. saccam
bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâmâ
bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî mâtâpitûhi . . . vuṭṭhâ-
pessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni mâtâpitûhi vâ sâmikena vâ ananu-
ññâtam sikkhamânam vutthâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

mâtâpitaro nâma janakâ vuccanti. sâmiko nâma yena
pariggahitâ hoti.

ananuññâtâ 'ti anâpucchâ.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhi-
tasikkhâ.

vutthâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti ajânantî vutthâpeti, apaloketvâ vutthâpeti,
ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati
Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
Thullanandâ bhikkhuni sikkhamânam vutthâpessâmiti
there bhikkhû sannipâtetvâ pahûtam khâdaniyam bhojani-
yam passitvâ na tâvham ayyâ sikkhamânam vutthâpessâ-
miti there bhikkhû uyyojetvâ Devadattam Kokâlikam
Kaṭamorakatissakam Khaṇḍadeviyâ puttam Sam-
uddadattam sannipâtetvâ sikkhamânam vutthâpesi.
yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi
nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ pârivâsikachandadânena sikkha-
mânam vutthâpessatiti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave
Thullanandâ bhikkhuni pârivâsikachandadânena sikkhamân-
am vutthâpesiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bha-
gavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni
. . . vutthâpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . .
uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni pârivâsikachandadânena sikkha-
mânam vutthâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

pârivâsikachandadânena 'ti vuṭṭhitâya parisâya.
 sikkhamânâ nâmâ . . . (LXXX. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca
 âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||
 anâpatti avuṭṭhitâya parisâya vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya,
 âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpentî, upassayo na sammati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâmâ bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpessanti, upassayo na sammatîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâmâ bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâmâ bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni anuvassam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 anuvassan ti anusamvaccharam.
 vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||
 anâpatti ekantarikam vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhâpentî. upassayo tath' eva na sammati. manussâ tath' eva ujjhâyanti khîyanti

vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ekavassan dve vuṭṭhâpessanti, upassayo tath' eva na sammatiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâm ujjhâyantânâm khîyantânâm vipâcentânâm. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti . . . (comp. LXXXII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ekavassan dve vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
ekavassan ti ekam saṃvaccharan.

dve vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti dve upasampâdeyya. dve vuṭṭhâpessâmiti gaṇam vâ . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekantarikam vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâya 'ti. ||2||2||

kumâribhûtavaggo atthamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyâ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhârenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhâressanti seyyathâpi gihikâmabhogi-niyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâm . . . vipâcentânâm. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhâressantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhârentiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâm . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî chattupâhanam dhâreyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhuninâm sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhuni gilânâ hoti,

tassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti. bhagavato . . .
 ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā
 chattupāhanam. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
 imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni agilānā chattupāhanam dhāreyya,
 pācittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā chattupāhanam phāsu hoti.
 gilānā nāma yassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti.

chattam nāma tīpi chattāni setachattam kilañjachattam
 paññachattam mañḍalabandham salākabandham.

dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

agilānā agilānasāññā chattupāhanam dhāreti, āpatti pācitti-
 yassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasāññā . . .
 āpatti pācittiyassa. chattam dhāreti na upāhanam, āpatti
 dukkaṭassa. upāhanam dhāreti na chattam, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
 gilānā agilānasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā ve-
 matikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā gilānasāññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānāya, ārāme ārāmupacāre dhāreti, āpadāsu,
 ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana sama-
 yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyanti. manussā
 . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo yānena
 yāyissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho
 bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā
 bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma
 chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissantī — pa —.
 saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . yāyantī. saccam
 bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhi-
 khave chabbaggiyā . . . yāyissanti. n' etam bhikkhave
 appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī yānena yāyeyya, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhuninām sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti, na sakkoti padasā gantum. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā yānam. evañ ca pana . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agilānā yānena yāyeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agilānā nāma sakkoti padasā gantum. gilānā nāma na sakkoti padasā gantum.

yānam nāma vayham ratho sakāṭam sandamānikā sivikā pātañkī.

yāyeyyā 'ti sakim pi yāyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

agilānā agilānasaññā yānena yāyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. gilānā agilānasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā gilānasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa Ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī aññatarissā itthiyā kulūpikā hoti. atha kho sā itthi tam bhikkhuniṁ etad avoca : hand' ayye imam samghāṇīm amukāya nāma itthiyā dehīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī sac' āham pattena ādāya gacchāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti paṭimūñcitvā agamāsi. tassā rathiyāya suttake chinne vippakiriyīmsu. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathām hi nāma bhikkhuniyo samghāṇīm dhāressanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicechā

. . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuni samghāṇīm dhāressatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni samghāṇīm dhāresiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . dhāressati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni samghāṇīm dhāreyya, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
samghāṇī nāma yā kāci kaṭūpagā.
dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||
anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, kaṭisuttakam dhāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāram dhārenti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāram dhāressanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāram dhāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhārentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . dhāressantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni itthālamkāram dhāreyya, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
itthālamkāro nāma sisūpago givūpago hatthūpago pādūpago kaṭūpago.
dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||
anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo gandhavaññakena nhâyanti. manussâ . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read gandhavaññakena nhâyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni gandhavaññakena nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gandho nâmâ yo koci gandho. vaññakan nâmâ yam kiñci vaññakam.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkañam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo vâsitakena piññâkena nhâyanti. manussâ . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read vâsitakena nhâyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni vâsitakena piññâkena nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vâsitakan nâmâ yam kiñci vâsitakam. piññâkam nâmâ tilapiññham vuccati.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkañam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, pakatipiññâkena nhâyati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpentī pi parimaddāpentī pi. manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khyanti vipācentī : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpessanti pi parimaddāpessanti pi, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānām . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācentī : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpessanti pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpentī pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpessanti pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpeyya vā parimaddāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.
ummaddāpeyya vā 'ti, ummaddāpetī, āpatti pācittiyassa.
parimaddāpeyya vā 'ti, sambāhāpetī, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||
anāpatti gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā
'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCI-XCIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sikkhamānāya ummaddāpentī pi parimaddāpentī pi — pa — sāmañeriyā umm° pi par° pi — pa — gihiniyā umm° pi par° pi. manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khyanti vipācentī : katham hi

nâma bhikkhuniyo gihiniyâ ummaddâpessanti pi parimaddâpessanti pi, seyyathâpi gihikâmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni sikkhamânaya (sâmaneriyâ, gihiniyâ) ummaddâpeyya vâ parimaddâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhit-sikkhâ. sâmaneri nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ. gihinî nâma agârinî vuccati.

ummaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, ummaddâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. parimaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, sambâhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XCIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisidanti. bhikkhû . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisidissantî — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . nisidantî. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . nisidissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasanânâm . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisideyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.

bhikkhussa purato 'ti upasampannassa purato.

anâpucchâ 'ti anapaloketvâ.

âsane nisideyyâ 'ti antamaso chamâya pi nisidati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasâññâ âsane nisidati, âpatti pâcittiyyassa. anâpucchite vematikâ . . . anâpucchite âpucchita-

saññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā āsane nisidati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XC V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anokāsakataṁ bhikkhum pañham pucchanti. bhikkhū . . . vipācenti: kathaṁ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anokāsakataṁ bhikkhum pañham pucchissantī — pa —. saccamp kira bhikkhave . . . (see XCIV. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni anokāsakataṁ bhikkhum pañham puccheyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

anokāsakatan ti anāpucchā.

bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

pañham puccheyyā 'ti, suttante okāsam kārāpetvā vinayam vā abhidhammam vā pucchatī, āpatti pācittiyassa. vinaye okāsam kārāpetvā suttantam vā abhidhammam vā pucchatī, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhidhamme okāsam kārāpetvā suttantam vā vinayam vā pucchatī, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pañham pucchatī . . . (XCIV. 2. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti okāsam kārāpetvā pucchatī, anodissa okāsam kārāpetvā yattha katthaci pucchatī, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XC VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena aññatarā bhikkhuni asamkacchikā gāmam piṇḍaya pâvisi. tassā rathiyâya vâtamañdalikâ samghâtiyo ukkhipiṁsu. manussâ ukkuṭṭhim akâmsu sundaro ayyâya tanutaro 'ti. sâ bhikkhuni manussehi uppañdiyamânâ mañku ahosi. atha kho sâ bhikkhuni upassayam gantvâ bhikkhuninam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuni asamkacchikâ gāmam pavisissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . pâvisiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . pavisissati. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuni asamkacchikâ gāmam paviseyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti.
asamkacchikâ 'ti vinâ samkacchikam. samkacchikan nâma adhakkham ubbhânâbhi tassa pâcichâdanathâya.

gâmam paviseyyâ 'ti parikkhittassa gâmassa parikkhepam atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. aparikkhittassa gâmassa upacâram okkamantiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti acchinnaçivarikâya, naṭhacivarikâya, gilânâya, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2|| 2||

chattavaggo navamo.

udditthâ kho ayyâyo chasaṭṭhisatâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ. tatth' ayyâyo pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tuñhi, evam etam dhârayâmiti.

khuddakam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo atṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā uddesam
āgacchanti.

PĀTIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyām viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannam na manāpam kassa sādum na ruccatiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjissantī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhuni sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pāṭidesetabbaṁ tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayham ayye dhammām āpajjim asappāyām pāṭidesaniyām, tam pāṭidesemīti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhuninām sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gilānā honti. gilānapucchikā bhikkhuniyo gilānā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: kacci ayye khamaniyām kacci yāpaniyām ti. pubbe mayām ayye sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā pāṭikkhittan ti kukkuccāyantā na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotiti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujā-nāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā sappim viññāpetvā

bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ sappim viññâpetvâ bhuñ-jeyya, pañidesettabam tâya bhikkhuniyâ gârayham ayye dhammadm âpajjim asappâyam pâtidesaniyam, tam pañidesemîti. ||2||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ na phâsu hoti.

sappi nâma gosappi vâ ajikâsappi vâ mâhisam vâ sappi, yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi.

agilânâ attano atthâya viññâpeti, payoge dukkañtam, pañ-lâbhena bhuñjissâmiti pañgañhâti, âpatti dukkañtassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâtidesaniyassa. ||1||

agilânâ agilânasaññâ sappim viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâtidesaniyassa. agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti pâtidesaniyassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkañtassa. gilânâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkañtassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânâya, gilânâ hutvâ viññâpetvâ agilânâ bhuñjati, gilânâya sesakam bhuñjati, nâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂTIDESANIYA, II-VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo telam viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. *samkhepañ*. madhum viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. phâñtam . . . maccham . . . mamsam . . . khîram . . . dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . (I. 1-2 Instead of sappim read dadhim) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ telam (madhum, phâñtam, maccham, mamsam, khîram, dadhim) viññâpetvâ bhuñ-

jeyya, pāṭidesetabbam tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayham ayye
dhammam āpajjim asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam, tam pāṭi-
desemīti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuni.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma
yassā vinā dadhinā na phāsu hoti.

telam nāma tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍa-
katelam vasātelam. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phāṇi-
tam nāma uccumhā nibbattam. maccho nāma odako
vuccati. māṃsam nāma yesam māṃsam kappati tesam
māṃsam. khīran nāma gokhīram vā ajikākhīram vā māhi-
sam vā khīram, yesam māṃsam kappati tesam khīram.
dadhi nāma tesañ ūeva dadhi.

agilānā attano atthāya . . . (I. 2. *Instead of sappim read*
dadhim) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā. tatth'
ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi
pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi:
kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā
tuṇhi, evam etam dhārayāmīti.

pāṭidesaniyam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā uddesam̄ āgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam̄ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsentī. manussā . . . vipācentī: katham̄ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum̄ kho bhikkhuniyo tesam̄ manussānam̄ . . . vipācentānam̄. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācentī: katham̄ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nivāsessantī — pa —. saccam̄ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . nivāsentītī. saccam̄ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham̄ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . nivāsessanti. n' etam̄ bhikkhave appasannānam̄ . . . uddisantu:

parimāṇḍalam̄ nivāsessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.
parimāṇḍalam̄ nivāsettabbam̄ nābhimaṇḍalam̄ jānumāṇḍalam̄ paṭicchādentiyyā. yā anādariyam̄ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambentā nivāseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||1||

— gha —.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam̄ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo udake uccāram̄ pi passāvam̄ pi kheṭam̄ pi karonti. manussā . . . vipācentī: katham̄ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo udake . . . karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum̄ kho bhikkhuniyo tesam̄ manussānam̄ . . . vipācentānam̄. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācentī: katham̄ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhi-

kkhuniyo . . . karissantīti. atha kho bhikkhuniyo bhi-
kkhūnam etam atthām ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . .
ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū paṭipucchi: saccam
kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karontīti.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṁ hi
nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karissanti.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

na udake uccāram vā passāvam vā kheṭam vā
karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇiyā 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhuninam sikkhāpadam pañ-
fiattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhuniyo udake uccā-
ram pi passāvam pi kheṭam pi kātum kukkuccāyanti. bha-
gavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhi-
kkhuniyā udake . . . kātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu:

na udake agilānā uccāram vā passāvam vā kheṭam
vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na udake agilānāya uccāro vā passāvo vā kheṭo vā kātabbo.
yā anādariyam paticca udake agilānā uccāram vā passāvam
vā kheṭam vā karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, thale kato
udakam ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, veda-
nattāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2|| 75||

udditthā kho ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā. tath' ayyāyo
. . . dhārayāmiti.

sekhiyā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā uddesam̄ āgacchanti : upannuppannānam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūlhavinayo dātabbo, paṭīññāya kāretabbam, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

udditthā kho ayyāyo satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo . . . dhārayāmīti.

uddittham̄ kho ayyāyo nidānam̄, udditthā atthā pārājikā dhammā, udditthā sattarasa saṅghādisesā dhammā, udditthā tiṁsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā, udditthā chasatthisatā pācittiyā dhammā, udditthā atthā pātidesaniyā dhammā, udditthā sekhiyā dhammā, udditthā satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. ettagam̄ tassa bhagavato suttāgatam̄ suttapariyāpannam̄ anvaddhamāsam̄ uddesam̄ āgacchatī. tattha sabbāh' eva samaggāhi sammodamānāhi avivadamānāhi sikkhitabban ti.

Bhikkhunivibhaṅgam̄ niṭṭhitam̄.
Ubhato vibhaṅgam̄ niṭṭhitam̄.

VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE
COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A : India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B : MS. of the Paris National Library, fonds Pâli 6 (Burmese writing).—A and B are evidently copies of the same original.

C : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 502 (Burmese writing). This MS., which extends only to the end of the Bhikkhuvibhañga, belongs to the more ancient MSS. of the Berlin collection.

D : BUDDHAGHOSA's Aññhakathâ : MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

PÂCITTIYA, 1.—**1.**, Hatthako AD, Hatthako and Hattako BC. —vâdakkhitto AB, vâdakkhito C. Buddhaghosa : vâdakkhito 'ti vâdam karissâmiti evam parivitakkitenâ vâdena paravâdisantikam khitto parikkhitto (corrected into pakkhitto) pahito pesito atto vâdam pi vâ sakena cittena khitto, yatra yatra vâdo tatra tatr' eva samâdissatiti pi vâdakkhitto. —bhâsatî, bhâsissati, and afterwards, bhañissati, bhañasi, bhañissasi AB; bhâsissati, bhâsasi, bhâsissasi C throughout the whole chapter.—**2.** 1, byappato A, byappatho B, byapato C. Buddhagh. : byappatho 'ti vacanapatho, vâcâ yeva hi aññesam ditthânugatim appajjantânam (sic) pathabhûtato (sic) byapatho 'ti vuucati.—6, pamuttho C constantly. Comp. vol. iii. p. 165, and the Various Readings, p. 275.

PĀCITTIYA, 2.—1. 2, Buddhagh.: Nandivisālo . . . bodhi-satto tena samayena hoti. Comp. Jātaka vol. i. p. 191 seq. ed. Fausböll. —mam̄ tvam̄ brahmaṇa AB, tvam̄ brahmaṇa mam̄ C. —gurubhāram̄ C. —udabbati AB, udabbahi C. —alabhesi AB, alabbhesi C. —c(a) (after tena) deest in C. —me (after tadāpi) deest in C. Comp. Sekhiya, 69. If me is, as I believe, the genuine reading, this passage receives some importance as showing that this story, which does not contain in itself any direct allusion to Nandivisāla's being the Bodhisatta in a former existence, was considered nevertheless, not only by the commentators, but previously by the redactors of the Piṭakas themselves, as a Jātaka referring to a former birth of the Buddha. The same would hold good, most probably, of other similar stories. The opinion pronounced by me recently, "Buddha, sein Leben, etc.," p. 197, note 1, would have to be modified accordingly.—2. 1, Buddh.: venajātīti tacchakajātī, veṭukārajātīti pi vadanti . . . , ava-kaṇṇakādi dāsānam̄ nāmaṇ hoti. —vā pana (before janapadesu) is constantly omitted in C.—Buddh.: oññātan ti avamatam̄, uññātan ti pi paṭhanti. —Buddh.: kāṭakotacikāya vā 'ti kāṭan ti purisanimittam̄, koṭacikā 'ti itthinimittam̄, etehi vā yo akkoso eso hino nāma akkoso 'ti.—6 (end of the paragraph), here and several times in the corresponding passages in this chapter and Pāc. 3 C reads, n' atthi amhākam̄ sugati, duggati yeva amh° p°. I believe the reading of AB to be the correct one; "na mayam̄ pāṇḍitā byattā . . . n' atth' amhākam̄ duggati" means, "We are not learned, clever . . . or such persons as are free from being reborn in a state of punishment." The misunderstanding which gave origin to the reading of C, is very natural.—7, davakamyatā AB, davyakamyatāya C constantly. Buddh.: davakamyatāya pana upasampanne pi anupasampanne pi sabbavāresu dubbhāsitam̄. davakamyatā nāma kheṭihasādhippāyatā.—9, After ummattakassa C inserts, khittacittissa vedanattassa.

PĀCITTIYA, 3—1, imassa, amussa AB, imesaṇ, amusaṇ C constantly.—2, As to the end of this paragraph, comp. Pāc. 2. 2. 6.

PĀCITTIYA, 4.—2. 1, Before padam̄ anupadam̄, C inserts,

padaso dhammam nāma. —Buddh. : tattha padan ti eko gāthāpādo adhippeto. anupadan ti dutiyapādo. anvakkharan ti ekekam akkharam. anubyañjanan ti purimabyañjanena sadisam pacchābyañjanam. yam kiñci ekam akkharam anvakkharan, akkharasamūho anubyañjanam, anubyañjanasamūho padam. pāthamapadam padam eva, dutiyam anupadan ti evam ettha nānākaraṇam veditabbam. idāni padam nāma ekato pathitvā (corrected into pathapetvā) ekato osāpentiti gāthābandham dhammam vācento manopubbañgamā dhammā 'ti evam ekekam padam sāmanerena saddhiṃ ekato ārabhitvā ekato 'va niṭṭhāpeti, evam vācentassa padagaṇanāya pācittiyo veditabbam. anupadam nāma pāṭekkam pāthāpetvā ekato osāpenti, therena manopubbañgamā dhammā 'ti vutte sāmanero tam padam apāpuṇitvā manoṣethā manomayā 'ti dutiyapadam ekato bhaṇati. ime pāṭekkam pāthāpetvā ekato osāpenti nāma. evam vācentassāpi anupadagananāya pācittiyo. anvakkharan nāma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamāno run ti (run ti A, ruppan ti B, rūpan ti C) opātēti rūpam aniccan ti bhana sāmanerā 'ti vuccamāno rūkāramattam eva ekato vatvā tiṭṭhati. evam vācentassāpi anvakkharagananāya pācittiyo. gāthābandhe pi ca esa nayo labbhati yeva. anubyañjanam nāma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamāno vedanā aniccā 'ti saddam nicchāretiti rūpam bhikkhave aniccam vedanā aniccā 'ti idam suttam vācīyamāno therena rūpam aniccan ti vuccamāne sāmanero sīghapaññatāya vedanā aniccā 'ti imam aniccapadam therassa rūpam aniccan ti etena aniccapadena saddhiṃ ekato bhaṇanto vācam nicchāreti. evam vācentassāpi anubyañjanagananāya pācittiyo. —akkharaakkh° A, akkharākkh° B, akkharāya akkh° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 5.—1, Buddh. : kākacchamānā 'ti nāsāya kākasaddam viya niratthakasaddam muñcamānā.—2, Before vaccakuṭiyā C inserts, satthu.—3. 1, bhikkhu nippanne AB, bhikkhumhi n° C.—3, bhikkhumhi n° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 6.—1, Sāv° āgacchanto C.—āy° Anur° sayam mañc° C.—paṭicchatu AB, sampaticchatu C.—okkipitvā AD, ukkipitvā BC.—paṭicchatu AB, sampaticchitum C.—2. 1, bhikkhusmiṃ n° C.—3, bhikkhusmiṃ n° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 7.—4. 1, akkharaakkharāya AB, akkharāya

akkharāya C.—3, Buddh.: tasmiṃ deseti ti tasmiṃ khaṇe dese-
ti. sāmiatthe vā etam bhummavacanam, tassā deseti ti attho.

PĀCITTIYA, 8.—1. kamm° adhiṭṭhitena (always) C, kamm° adhiṭṭhena AC.—duteyyam harena AB, duteyyā-
harena C. I have written, duteyyam haṭena, as in vol. iii.
p. 87.—2. 5, yena te vihāro paribhutto yena te cīvaraṁ
paribhuttam yena te piṇḍapāto paribhutto yena te senāsanam
paribhuttam yena te gil° paribhutto C.

PĀCITTIYA, 9.—1, bhanḍanam karonto C.—parivasanto
AB, parivāsam vasanto C.—mocesi AC, moce ceti (sic)
B.—so parivāsa vasanto C.—nisinno ti C, nisinno hotiti AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 10.—2. 1, appamarumpā, suddhamarumpā,
yebh° marumpā, all the MSS. Comp. Dipavamsa 19. 2.
—omakac° ABD, uṇakac° C.—2, In the cases of “pathaviyā
vematiko” and “p° apathavisaññi,” C has, respectively,
“āpattiyassa” (sic), and, “āpatti pācittiyassa.”

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—padaseyyāya AB, padaso seyya C.
—Correct, te duve? Comp. the second Table of Contents
after Pāc. 20.

PĀCITTIYA, 11.—1, adhivattā ABC; comp. Mahāvagga I.
20. 5, etc.—2. 1, haliddhi AB, haliddi C.—pacam BC; in
A the reading is doubtful, either pacam or vacam. Comp.
Mahāvagga, VI. 3. 1 with the various readings.—milakkhu
AB, milakkho C. Read, pilakkho.—2, In the cases of
“bijē vematiko” and “bijē ab°,” C has, respectively, “āpatti
pācittiyassa,” and, “anāpatti pācittiyassa.”

PĀCITTIYA, 12.—2; 3, viheṭheti, vihedheti, vihedheti
C.—3, gilāno vā AB, gilāno CD.

PĀCITTIYA, 13.—1, bhikkhu ujjhāpentī, bhikkhu ujjhā-
petha, bhikkhum ujjhāpessatha A, bhikkhū ujjh° B, bhi-
kkhum ujjh° C. Buddh.: Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhū
ujjhāpentīti chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto 'tiādini vadantā tam
āyasmantam tehi bhikkhūhi avajānāpentī avaññāya olokā-
pentī lāmakato vā cintāpentīti attho, . . . ojjhāpentīti pi
pātho, ayam ev' attho.—2, bhikkhū vihesantīti (^tī A)
AB, bh° sossantīti C.

PĀCITTIYA, 14.—1. 1, okāpento A, otāpento B, otāpentā
C. Buddh.: kāyam otāpento 'ti mañcapithādisu nisinnā

bâlâtapena kâyam otâpentâ.— 2, After attha mâse AB insert vasitum. —tattha A, tatteva C. B omits this word.— 2. 1, Buddh. (comp. Minayeff, Prâtimoksha, p. 86) : masârako 'ti mañcapâde vijjhîtvâ tattha atthaniyo pavesetvâ kato. bundikâbaddho 'ti atthanihi mañcapâde dasâpetvâ pallañkasamkhe-pena kato. kuñirapâdako 'ti assameñdakâdinam pâdasadisehi pâdehi kato yo vâ pana koci vañkapâdako ayam vuccati kuñiyapâdako. âhaccapâdako 'ti, ayam pana âhaccapâdako nâmâ majjho (read, mañco) añge vijjhîtvâ kato hotiti evam payato (read, parato) pâliyam yeva vutto (see Pâcittiya, 18). tasmâ atthaniyo vijjhîtvâ tattha pâdasikhâm (read, pâdasikhâm) pavesetvâ upari ânimî datvâ katamañco âhaccapâdako 'ti veditabbo. pîthe pi es' eva nayo. —Instead of samvedhetvâ (pavedhetvâ D), which is the reading of the MSS., we ought to read samvethetvâ. Comp. Minayeff's edition of the Pâtimokha, p. 86. —The MSS. read constantly balibodho. —santhatassa AB, sañthârakassa C.— 2, Buddh. : cimilikâ nâmâ sudhâdiparikammakatâya bhûmiyâ vanñânurakkhanatthâm katâ hoti, tam heñthâ pattharitvâ upari kañsârakam pattharanti. uttarattharañam nâmâ mañcapîthânam upari attharitabbakapaccattharañam. bhummattharañam nâmâ bhûmiyam attharitabbâ kañsârakâdivikati. tettikam (sic) nâmâ tâlapaññehi vâ vâkehi vâ katatañtikâ. camma-khañdo nâmâ sîhabyagghadipitaracchacammâdisu pi yam kiñci cammam; . . . phalakapithâm nâmâ phalakamayam pitham, athavâ phalakañ c' eva dârumayapithañ ca.— 3, âpuccham AB, pucchâ C, âpucchitvâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.— 2. 2, C omits vihâre vâ.— 3, âpucchâ (omitting gacchati) C.

PÂCITTIYA, 16.— 2. 1, jânti nâmâ C.

PÂCITTIYA, 17.— 1 (beginning of the chapter), mahâvihâram AB, vihâram C. —pañikacceva the MSS. —nanu âvuso AB, handânânuvuso C. —âvuso AB, âmâvuso C— 2. 1, (in the case of "gabbhe gahetvâ pamukham nikkañdhati") âpatti pâcittiyassa AB, âp° dukkañassa C.

PÂCITTIYA, 18.— 1, nippañtitvâ AB, paripatitvâ C. nippañtitvâ D. Comp. the various readings at Cull. VI. 2. 7.— 2. 3, sisasamghattâya AB, sisaghattâya C, siseghattâya D.

—paññāni dinnā hoti AB, paññāni dinnāni honti C. Buddh.: paññāni dinnam hotiti mañcapidhānam (sic) pâdasikhâsu āñi dinno hoti.

PÂCITTIYA, 19.—**1**, lippâpesi, lippâpessati C, lepâpeti, lepâpessati AB. D has limpâpetabbo.—**1**, **2**, dvitticch° AB, dvatt° CD.—**2**. 1, samantâ ABD, sâmantâ C.—pañcapañikam A, °phatikam B, °patikam C. Comp. Cull. V. 11. 6, Var. Readings.

PÂCITTIYA, 20.—**2**. 1, jânan ti C.—añño v. t. âroceti C.—2, In the case of “sapp° vemati ko,” C has âp° pâcittiyassa. In the same MS. the following case (“sappâñake app°,” etc.) is left out.

PÂCITTIYA, 21.—**2**, dhâtâ AC, tathâ B. Buddh.: bahu-sutâ honti tasmâ bahusuto, dhâtâ tasmâ sutadharo. Comp. Cullavagga, IV. 14. 19; IX. 5. 1.—**3**. 1, Buddh.: bhañantan ti . . . bhañtantam bhikkhunisamgham.

PÂCITTIYA, 22.—**1**, Cûlapantako, Cûlapantakassa, etc., AB, Culapanñh° and once, Culapann° C.—dhumâyati AC, dhumâhati B.—antarâpi dhâyati ABD, antaradhâyati pi C.

PÂCITTIYA, 23.—**1**, yam hi AB, ampi C.—**2**, bhikkhuniyo dhammañ des° AB, dh° bhikkhuniyo d° C. Read, bhikkhuniyâ dh° d°.—tena me bhante ph° hoti C.—**3**. 2, ekatoupa-sampannâya ovadati ABC, ekatoupasannâya D.

PÂCITTIYA, 26.—**1**, pañho AB, pañho CD. Comp. Sutta-vibh. Nissagg. VI. 1.—Buddh.: pañbhâñacittan ti attano pañbhâñena katacittam. so kira cîvaram rajitvâ tassa majjhe nânâvanñehi vippagatamedhunam (sic) itthipurisarûpam akâsi.—vuññhapetvâ C, samuññhapetvâ D.—katan tam me bhante C.—After yathâs° haritvâ (in the repetition of these words) A reads nikkhipitvâ; BC omit this word.—dhuttikâ the MSS.; correct dhattakâ (in the repetition of these words).—**2**. 1, In the case of “sibbâpeyya,” AB have “âpatti pâcitti-yassa;” C, “âpatti dukkañassa.”

PÂCITTIYA, 27.—**3**. 1, kukkuñasampâde corr. into °pâte A, kukkuñasappâde B, kukkañasampâte C. Buddh.: kukkuñasampâto 'ti (read, °sampâdo 'ti?) ettha pana yasmâ gâmâ nikkhampitvâ kukkuñto padasâ 'va aññam gâmam gacechatî ayam kukkuñasampâto 'ti vuccati. tatrâyam vacanattho.

sampadanti etthā 'ti sampāto. te sampadanti kukkuṭā. kukkuṭānam sampāto kukkuṭasampāto. athavā sampādo 'ti gamanam. kukkuṭānam sampāto etha athīti pi kukkuṭasampāto. kukkuṭasampāte iti pi pāṭho. tattha yassa gāmassa gehacchadanapiṭṭhitō kukkuṭo uppatitvā aññassa gāmassa gehacchadanapiṭṭhiyam patati ayam kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. vacanattho pan' etha vuttanayen' eva veditabbo.—dassitvā AB, dissitvā C.—Correct, passitvā?

PĀCITTAYA, 28.—1 et seq., ekanāvam C constantly.—

3. 1, bhikkhusmīm abhirūḍhe AC, bhikkhū abh° B.—tha-petvā tiriyañtaraṇāya AB, th° taraṇam C.

PĀCITTAYA, 29.—1, Mahākotṭhiko AB, °thito C.—atha te therā A, atha th° B, atho kho th° C.—pacchindi AB, upacchinti C.—3. 2, In the two cases of “paripācīte ve-matiko” and “paripācīte aparipācītasaññī” C has, “āpatti pācittiyassa.”

PĀCITTAYA, 32.—7, Buddh.: nānāverajjake 'ti nānā-vidhehi aññarajjehi āgate. nānāverajjake (corrected into nānāverañjake) iti pi pāṭho, ayam ev' attho.—8, kareyyā-miti AB, kāreyyāsi C.

PĀCITTAYA, 33.—1, Buddh.: Kirapatiko 'ti ettha Kiro 'ti tassa kula-puttassa nāmañ, adhipaccatthena pana Kirapatiko 'ti vuccati.—abbhātirekam AB, °atir° C.—peyyā (perā B) paripūressantīti AB, supayyā paripurissatīti C.—peyyā paripurissantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C.—bahukam B, bahutam A, mbahuttam C.—Only C has tassā rattiyā acca-yena; in the other MSS. these words are left out.—na paṭibalo C, paṭibalo AB. The “na” appears not to be correct, see xxxv. 1.—4, bhattapacchāsañ vikappetvā C, vikappetvā AB.

PĀCITTAYA, 34.—1. 1, Buddhagh.: kismi viyā 'ti kidisam viya lajjanakam viya hotīti adhibbāyo.—2, abhihaṭum, the MSS. almost constantly.

PĀCITTAYA, 35.—1, na cāham paṭibalo AB, na cāyam paṭibalo C.

PĀCITTAYA, 36.—1, upanandi A, °ndhi BC.—upanandho ABD (A reads afterwards, upanando), °nando C. Buddha-ghosa explains the word by janitaupanāho. We ought to

correct, probably, upanaddho. Comp. Cull. V. 13. 2.—
2. 2, In the case of “pavārite apavāritasaññi,” C has āpatti dukkaṭassa.

PĀCITTIYA, 37.—**1.** Buddh.: giraggasamajjo 'ti girimhi aggasamajjo girissa vā aggadese samajjo. so kira sattame divase bhavissatīti nagare ghosanā kayirati, nagarassa bahiddhā same bhūmigāme (sic) pabbatacchāyāya mahājanakāyo sannipati anekappakārāni ṭanākāni (sic, read nāṭakāni) tesam dassanattham pavattanti, tesam dassanattham mañcātimañce bandhandhi (sic).

PĀCITTIYA, 39.—**3.** I, mahimsā vā sappi AB, mahisā vā s° C. Afterwards : mahimsākhīram AB, mahisakhīram C. Comp. Nissagg. XXIII. 2. 1.

PĀCITTIYA, 40.—**1.** Buddh.: catūsu paccayesu antamaso dantakattham pi sabbam pamsukūlam eva assā 'ti sabba-pamsukūliko. —Buddh.: ayyavosātītakānīti etha ayyā vuccanti kālamkatā pitipitāmahā (sic). vosātītakāni vuccanti tesam athāya susānādisu chaḍditakāni khādaniyabhoganiyāni. —therā AB, therō CD.

PĀCITTIYA, 42.—**2.** 2, Buddh.: kalisāsanam āropetīti kālītī kodho, tassa sāsanam āropeti, kodhassa āṇam āropeti, kodhavasena ṭhānanisajjādīsu dosam dassetvā passatha bho imassa ṭhānam nisajjam ālokitam vilokitam khānu viya tiṭṭhati, sunakho viya nisidati, makkaṭo viya ito c' ito ca viloketīti evam amanāpavacanam vadati app eva nāma imināpi uppālho (sic) pakkameyyā 'ti.

PĀCITTIYA, 43.—**1.** dadehayyassa A, dadeheyyassa B, dapoyyassa C.

PĀCITTIYA, 46.—**2.** ussāriyittha AB, ussād° C. D: ussāriyitthā 'ti parihariyittha gham yeva na gahetvā agamañṣū 'ti vuttam hoti. Comp. Cullav. VI. 11. 3.—**5.** After cīvara-kārasamayo C inserts gilānasamayo.—**6.** 3, antarāgāmam AB, antarag° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 47.—**1.** 1, cātumāsam bhesajjapaccayap° AB. C omits bhesajja.—**4.** upanandimṣu B. —āharissathā ti AB, har° ti C twice.

PĀCITTIYA, 48.—**3.** 1, sarahatthā AB, padahatthā C. D: parahatthā 'ti āvudhahatthā.

PĀCITTIYA, 50.—**2.** 1, sarahatthā AB, padahattā C.

PĀCITTIYA, 51.—**1,** padhāvino AB, pathāvino C, pathāvino 'ti addhikā D.

PĀCITTIYA, 52.—**2,** hasādh° AB, hāsādh° C constantly.

PĀCITTIYA, 53.—**1,** hasadhamme AB, hāsadhh° C, hass° D.—**2,** °goppake the MSS. constantly. —nāvāya CD, udake nāvāya AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 56.—**1,** upadhāviṃsu AB, padh° C.—**3.** 1, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "samādahāpeyya."

PĀCITTIYA, 57.—**6,** karonto AB, karontā C.—**7.** 3, After atirekaddh° nh° C adds: sati karaṇīye udakam uddharetvā nhāya (sic).

PĀCITTIYA, 58.—**1,** sahabhaṇḍe C.

PĀCITTIYA, 60.—**1,** hasāp° AB, hāsāp° C, hassāp° D.—**2.** 1, paṭikam the MSS. Comp. Cullav. V. 29. 2.—āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "apanidhāpeyya."

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—toyañ ca AB, udakam C.—apacc-uddhārakam (raṇam B) sāmām apanidhena cā 'ti AB, apacc-uddhāracivaram cīvarapanidhānasikkhāpadam dasamañ C.

PĀCITTIYA, 61.—**2.** 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the cases of "pāne vematiko" and "pāne apāṇasāññi."

PĀCITTIYA, 62.—**2.** 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the cases of "sapp° vematiko" and "sapp° asappāṇakasaññi."

PĀCITTIYA, 63.—**2.** 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the case of "dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi."

PĀCITTIYA, 64.—**1,** ārocehīti AB, ārocesiti C twice.—**2.** 2, anāpatti C in the last case.

PĀCITTIYA, 65.—**1,** akkhini D, akkhini ABC.—mayam ayyo AB, m° ayyā C.

PĀCITTIYA, 66.—**1,** Buddh.: Patiyālokan ti sūriyālokassa (sic) paṭimukhapacchimadisan ti attho. —kammiyā AB, kammikā CD—**2.** 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PĀCITTIYA, 67.—**1,** apāyyo AB, ayyā C.—esāyyo ABC.

PĀCITTIYA, 68.—**1,** gandhab° the MSS. constantly. Comp. the Various Readings at Cullav. I. 32.—The words "supinakūpamā" and "yācitakūpamā" are transposed in ABC; in D yācitakūpamā comes first, as in the Cullavagga.

PĀCITTIYA, 69.—**1.**, samvasanti, samvasissatha, etc. C constantly.—**2.** 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PĀCITTIYA, 70.—**1.** cara pire ABC. D: carā 'ti gaccha, pire 'ti para amāmaka. vinassā 'ti nassa yattha te (sic) na passāma tattha gacchā 'ti.—**2.** 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the third case.

In the TABLE OF CONTENTS C differs very much from AB. Instead of the second and third line C reads: uṇam samvidhā dve no nisajja dve pi sambhogātessā ti.

PĀCITTIYA, 75.—**1.** te pahāram pamuccitā AB, te pahāra-sam̄mucitā C; D: te pahārasamuccitā rodantīti te pahāraparicitā pubbe pi laddham (sic) pahārattā idāni pahāram dassantīti maññamānā rodantīti attho. pahārassa mucchitā ti pi sajjhāyanti. tattha pahārassa bhitā ti attho.

PĀCITTIYA, 78.—**2.** 1, tiṭṭhitum C, tiṭṭhātum AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 79.—**1.** karonto AB, karontā C.—**2.** 2, āpatti pācittiyassa, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the second and third case respectively.

PĀCITTIYA, 80.—**1.** karonto AB, karontā C.—kassa AB, kissa C.—**2.** 1, Instead of “na kareyyā 'ti” we probably ought to read “na kariyeyyā 'ti.”—2, āp° dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PĀCITTIYA, 81.—**1.** yathāsañhatam C.—**2.** 2, karontam AB, karotassa C.

PĀCITTIYA, 82.—**1.** acchādēssāmīti (^amīti C) ABC instead of acchādēssāmā 'ti.—oṇojethāvuso AB, ovisathi (thi is expunged) jjethanodethāvuso C.—**2.** 2, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PĀCITTIYA, 83.—**1.** 1, ayyānam vāhassa AB, a° vāhasā C. D: ayyānam vāvāsā ti ayyānam kāraṇā tehi janāpitattā jānā-mīti vuttam hoti. In the Theragāthā collection (Dukanipāta) we find the following stanza: ekatiṃse ito kappe yam saññam alabhim tadā, tassā saññāya vāhasā patto me āsavakkhayo.—3, Buddh.: hatthisam̄maddam . . . rañño antepure hatthi-samaddan ti pi pātho.

PĀCITTIYA, 84.—**3.** sace bhāne bh° āg° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 85.—**1.** After itthikatham AB insert purisa-

katham. Comp. Mahāvagga, V. 6. 3.—sūrakatham AB, surākatham C.—nānattak° ABC.—**2**, bhikkhū (before acchindim̄su) is omitted in AB.—**2-5**, āpuccha, anāpuccha AB, āpucchā, anāpucchā C constantly.

PĀCITTIYA, 86.—**2**. 2. D: arañike 'ti arañidhanuke. vidhe 'ti vedhake. —vāsijate udakapuñchaniyā (^pucchaniyā B) AB, vāsiddhañdake jate bijane udakamañjaniyā C. Buddhaghosa has no note.

PĀCITTIYA, 87.—**1**, sayatū ti AB, passatu ti C.—The spelling attaniyā prevails in the MSS.

PĀCITTIYA, 88.—**2**. 1, poñakit° AB, pothakit° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 89.—**2**, sammañcamāno, sammañcasī C.—After Udāyi nisidānam C inserts paññāpetvā.—^kotho AB, ^kottho C. The correct spelling seems to me asikotṭo, comp. Childers s.v. kotṭo, Boehltingk-Roth s.v. kutṭa. D: seyyathāpi purāñāsikotthā ta (sic) yathā nāma purāñācammakaro 'ti attho. yathā hi dhammakāro cammāñ vittātam karissāmīti ito c' ito ca samamcha vikādhati evam so pi ham (tam?) nisidānam, tena tam bhagavā evam āha. —nis° dasam° vidatthi A, nis° dassa (corrected into dasā) vidatthi C, nis° dasa vidatthi B.

PĀCITTIYA, 90.—^pañcchādi, the MSS.

PĀCITTIYA, 92.—**2**. 2, patilabhityā AB, pamāñātikkantam C.

TABLE OF CONTENTS: antepurañ ca ratañam anāpucchā sucigharam mañcam tulena onaddham sadasam kañducchādakam vassikasātakañ ceva sugatacivarakārakam C.

PĀTIDESANIYA, 1.—**1**, sabbeva ABC. D: sabbeva agghesiti sabbam eva aggahesi. —pavedhenti (^dhenti) AB, pavecenti C, pavedhantitī D.—**2**. 3, sāmañerāya ABC here and frequently. —I propose to read, paribhuñjā 'ti deti. Comp. Pātid. **3**. 4. 3.

PĀTIDESANIYA, 2.—**2**. 1, yathāsamānupajjhāyatā is omitted in AB.—**3**, sāmañe C, sāmañerā AB.

PĀTIDESANIYA, 3.—**4**. 3, I propose to read, paribhuñjā 'ti deti. Comp. Pātid. **1**. 2. 3.

PĀTIDESANIYA, 4.—**2**, pindāya pavisitum AB, p° caritum C.—**3**. 1, Instead of ārocēsi, which is the reading of all the three MSS., I propose to read āroceti.

SEKHIYA, 1.—The words *dhammi(m)* *katham katvā*, which I have included in brackets, ought to be expunged, though they are found in the three MSS.

SEKHIYA, 5.—*kilāpentā* and *kilāpento* the MSS. Thus we find also *olokentā* and *olokento*, Sekh. 7, etc.

SEKHIYA, 9. 10. —In C the reading *ukkhittakāyam* prevails.

SEKHIYA, 28. —*atikkamante* AB, *atikkante* C.

SEKHIYA, 30. —*dhupikataṁ*, *dhūpikataṁ* ABD, *thupitam*, *thupitatam* corrected into *thupikataṁ* C. Comp. chap. 35. —*samatitthikam*, *samatittiko* A, *samatitthiyam*, *samatitthiko* B, *samatikkatam*, *samatikkato* C, *samatittikan* ti D. Comp. Rhys Davids's note on Tevijja Sutta, I. 24.

SEKHIYA, 32. —*atikkamante* A, *atikkante* BC.

SEKHIYA, 33. —*aññassa bhājane* AB, *aññasmiṁ bhojane* C.

SEKHIYA, 35. —*dhūpakato* AB, *thupato*, *thutho* C. D: *dhūpato* ti *matthakato* *vemajjhato* ti *attho*.

SEKHIYA, 42. —*sabbahatthan* ti D.

SEKHIYA, 46. —*gilānassa phalāphale* AB, *gil° ca khajjake phal° uttaribhaṅge* C.

SEKHIYA, 55, 56. —Kokanude the MSS. At Cullavagga V. 21 the London MS. reads Kokanudo, the Paris MS. Kokanado. Comp. Boehltingk-Roth s.v. *kokanada*.

SEKHIYA, 56. —*paṭiggahetvā vā niharitvā vā* (*niharahitvā*) *chaḍdeti* AB, *nitaretvā vā chaḍeti* (omitting *paṭ° vā*) C. Buddh.: *paṭiggahe vā 'ti patiggahena paṭicchantānam* *paṭiggahe chaḍdeti*. *niharitvā 'ti bahi niharitvā chaddeți*.

SEKHIYA, 59. —*paharaṇī?* Comp. Cull. V. 37. The *Abhidhānappadipikā* (v. 385) has, *sattham paharaṇam*.

SEKHIYA, 61, 62. —*akkamantassa* A.

SEKHIYA, 63. —*veyham* C.

SEKHIYA, 64. —*antamaso chamāya pi nisinnassa* AB, *vo-dhāyam pi nipannassa* C.

SEKHIYA, 66. —*vivaretvā* C, *vivarāpetvā* AB.

SEKHIYA, 67. —*vivaritvā* C, *vivarāpetvā* AB.

SEKHIYA, 69. —*chavakassa*, *chavakam*, etc. C constantly; *chap°* AB. D: *chapakassā 'ti cāndālassa*. —*idaṁ camarikatan* ti (*pañtan* ti B) AB, *idañ ca parigatan* ti C. D: *sabbam*

idañ ca parigatan ti tatth' eva paripatiti sabbo aram (sic, read ayañ) loko saṃkaram gato nimmaryādo ti.—Buddhagh.: pacant' aññe pi pāṇino 'ti aññe pi sattā pacanti c' eva bhuñjanti ca na kevalañ ca tvañ c' eva rājā ca. —amanāpā ABC twice.

SEKHIYA, 71. —gacchanto the MSS.; the same spelling frequently reoccurs in the nominatives of the plural of the participles.

BHIKKHUNIVIBHAÑGA.

PĀRĀJ. 1.—**1** et seqq. The MSS. always vary between Sundarīnandā and Sundarinandā; the former spelling prevails.—D: nikuṭe ti koṇasadisam katvā dassite gambhīre. Comp. Sansk. utkuṭa.—yo ce AB instead of yo ca. Comp. Mahāvagga, VIII. 1. 3.—**1** (immediately before the words of the sikkhāpada) appasannānam vā p° p° vā bhiyyobhāvāya. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhañga, Pār. I. 5. 11.—**2**. 1, saṃāññāya AB. Comp. Bhikkhuvibh., Pār. I. 8. 1, and the Various Readings, vol. iii. p. 259.

PĀRĀJ. 3.—**1**, gandhabādhipubbam AB constantly. Comp. vol. ii. p. 310.—**2**. 1, vā ditthim appat° B.

PĀRĀJ. 4.—**1**, bhājāma A constantly, bhajāma and bhājāma B.—dinno (before na dinno ti) deest in AB. Comp. Cullav. VI. 4. 9: gahito na gahito 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. Bhikkhuvibh. Pāc. XLI. 1. 1: járo na járo 'ti bhaṇḍimsu.

SAMGHĀD. 1.—**2**. 1, saṃghādisesan ti saṃgho va etc. AB correctly. In the following chapters the MSS. read constantly saṃghādiseso ti, etc., which is a mistake caused by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhañga.

SAMGHĀD. 4.—**2**. 3, vatte vattanti A, vatthe vattanti B, vatthe vattantan ti tecattālisappabhede netthāravetta vattamānam D.

SAMGHĀD. 7.—abhirammayye AB constantly.

SAMGHĀD. 8.—**2**. 1, The MSS. (AB) read, in the explanation of paccākatā, pārājikā vuccati (see also Minayeff

Prāt. p. 101), but this must be wrong, because a person who has been found guilty of a pārājika offence is excluded from the Order, and cannot afterwards incur a samghādisesa offence. I think we must read parājitā.

SAMGHĀD. 9.—2. 1, Correct: samghamhā nissāriyanti.

SAMGHĀD. 10.—1, vebhassiyā AB, vebhayiyā D, vebhassā Minayeff Prātim. p. 100, vebhavissa, ibid. p. 102.

FINISHING CLAUSE OF THE SAMGHĀDISESA DIVISION.—aññ° vā aññ° vā āpajjati the two MSS. I have written āpajjitvā, which correction is supported both by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga (vol. iii. p. 186) and by the finishing sentence of the Pārājika division.—ciṇṇamānattā bhikkhuniyā AB. I have written ciṇṇamānattā bhikkhuni; see vol. iii. p. 186.

NISSAGGIYA, 2.—1, imā bh° B (after “lūkhacīvara”), imāpi bh° A.

NISSAGGIYA, 3.—1, parivatṭetvā, parivatṭitam AB constantly.—samgharitvā AB. I have written samgharitvā. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 25. 10 and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 368.

NISSAGGIYA, 4.—1, puna āharissāma AB; in the corresponding passage V. 1 the MSS. read puna ādiyissāma.

NISSAGGIYA, 5.—2, payoge payoge d° AB.

NISSAGGIYA, 6.—1, Buddh.: chandakan ti idam nāma dhammakiccam karissāma yam sakkotha tam dethā ‘ti evam paresampi chandañ ca ruciñ ca uppādetvā gahitaparikkhāras’ etam adhivacanam.—samgharitvā the two MSS. See the note on Niss. 3. 1.

NISSAGGIYA, 7.—1, samgharitvā A, samghakaritvā B. The same in NISSAGGIYA, 8.

NISSAGGIYA, 10.—1, paṭhā A, maṭṭhā B. Comp. vol. iii. p. 278. —undriyati, undriyatīti AB, udriyatīti D. Comp. Mahāvagga, III. 8. 1. —samgharitvā AB. parikkhāram (before adamṣu) deest A.

NISSAGGIYA, 11.—1, paṭhā AB.

Buddhaghosa: uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo tiṁsa nissaggiya pācittiyā dhammā ‘ti ettha Mahāvibhaṅge cīvaravaggato dhovanañ ca patiggahaṇañ cā ‘ti dve sikkhāpadāni apanetvā akālacīvarañ kālacīvarañ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājitasikkhāpa-

dena ca parivattetvā acchinnaçivarena ca pañhamavaggo püretabbo. puna elakalomavaggassa ádito satta sikkhápädâni apanetvā satta aññatitthikâni (read aññadatthikâni?) pakkhipitvā dutiyavaggo püretabbo. tatiyavaggato pañhamapattam vassikasâtikam araññakasikkhâpadan ti imâni tiñi apanetvā pattasannicayagarupâpurañalahupâpurañasakkhâpadehi vaggo püretabbo 'ti.

PÂCITTIYA, 1.—1, parikkhikam A, parikkhiñam B.—Comp. Jâtaka, vol. i. pp. 474 et seq.—nipattam AB.—2. 3, câpalas° D, câbal° AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 4.—2, piñhamayam A. Deest in B.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.—1, upatitthitâ A, upatiñthitvâ B, upatthahitvâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.—2. 2, avañce AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.—2. 2, vâdanti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 11—2. 1, The MSS. have oggate as in Bhikkhuv. Pâc. XXII. 2. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.—1, jappeti AB. jappati?—2. 1, anâc° âc° dutiyikam pi bh° AB. We ought to expunge the word pi.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.—1, Instead of niccabhattikam pacchindimsu and niccabhattikam patthapesum we ought to read most probably, niceabhattam pacch° (patth°).

PÂCITTIYA, 19.—1, nunâlajji AB instead of nûnâlajjinî. —tâ mam A, tâ pi B. —sacâh' ayye may be sace aham ayye; compare, however, Mahâvagga, I. 66. 2, and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 372.—2. 2, pittivisayena AB. —manussadobhaggena A, panusserena vâ saggena vâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 21.—1, Comp. Mahâvagga VIII. 15. 10. Read in the Mahâvagga, ciññena instead of ciññe (cikkena, the Berlin MS.). —ubho atthâ AB. Correct, ubho antâ (Mahâv. l.c.).

PÂCITTIYA, 22.—1, udakasâtikâ (udakâsâtikâ B) pana bh° k° AB. Correct udakasâtikam p° bh° k°; comp. Minayeff Prât. p. 106.

PÂCITTIYA, 23.—2. 3, karontam A, karonti B.

PÂCITTIYA, 24.—1, ciram nikkhittâni A, cîvaravase n° B.—2. 3, pañcamam divasam D, p° d° vâ AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 25.—**1.**, cīvaraṁ saṁkamaniyam AB, cīvara-saṁk° D, Minayeff.—**2.**, cīvaraṁ s° AB constantly.

PĀCITTIYA, 27.—**2.** 1, Instead of imam c° bhājeyyā 'ti I propose to read, idam c° bhājiyeyyā 'ti.

PĀCITTIYA, 28.—**1.**, paṭhā A, maṭṭhā B.

PĀCITTIYA, 30.—**2.** 1, Instead of uddhareyyā 'ti I propose to read, uddhariyeyyā 'ti. Comp. XXVII. **2.** 1.

PĀCITTIYA, 32.—**2.** 3, vavattānam AB, vavatthānam D.

PĀCITTIYA, 33.—**1.**, paṭhā AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 34.—**2.** 1, Read, antevāsinim vā. —anupa-sampannam vā deest in B.

PĀCITTIYA, 35.—**1.**, atha kho sā Bhaddā Kāp° AB. —In the passage repeated from XXXIII. **1** the MSS. read, Bhaddāpi K° bahussutā yeva hoti.

PĀCITTIYA, 39.—**1.**, ca maddantā AB. I have written sammaddantā; see Mahāvagga, III. 1. 2.

PĀCITTIYA, 40.—**1.**, āhantarikā AB. āhundarikā ti saṁbā-dhā D. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 53. 1. —andhakārānam AB instead of andhakārā na. Comp. Mahāvagga l.c.

PĀCITTIYA, 42.—**2.** 2, vālē bhinditvā A, v° chinditvā B.

PĀCITTIYA, 43.—**1.**, yā tā bh° appicchā . . . vip° katham hi nāma (deest chabbaggyā) bhikkhuniyo AB.—**2.** 1, ujjaujjave A, ujjuvujjave B. D: ujjuvujjave ti yattakam patthena añcitam hoti tasmi takkamhi vedhite ekā āpatti, kantanato pana pubbe kappāsavinanam ādi katvā sabba-payogesu hatthavāragaṇanāya dukkaṭam.

PĀCITTIYA, 45.—**2.** 1, vinicchehi A, viniccheyyahi B.

PĀCITTIYA, 48.—**1.**, ayye B, ayye corrected into apayye A.

PĀCITTIYA, 49, 50.—**2.** 1, tir°vijjam nāma AB. I have written tir°vijjā nāma.

PĀCITTIYA, 51.—**3.**, mayañ camhā A, mayhañ camhā B. I have written mayañ ca.—**4.** 1, okkamantiyā A, okka-mentiyā B.

PĀCITTIYA, 52.—**1.**, mahatarā AB. Read, aññatarā? —saṁharatīti, saṁhaṭo AB. D: saṁgharīti saṁkāmesi. saṁghagato ti sa[m]kām[i]to. —kasāvaṭo AB. D: kasāvato ti nhāpitā kāsāvam nivāsetvā kammam karonti, tam sandhā-yāhamsu.

PÂCITTIYA, 54.—**1**, apatibalo A, patibalo B. Comp. page 81.

PÂCITTIYA, 57.—**2**. 2, pariyesitvâ dutiyikam bhikkhunim na (bhikkhuninam B) labhati AB. D: pariyesitvâ na labhati bhikkhum na labhati.

PÂCITTIYA, 58.—**1**, yam pi AB. I have written yam hi. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhañga, Pâc. XXIII. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 60.—**1**; **2**. 1, rûdhitañ AB. Minayeff, p. 108 reads ruhitam.

PÂCITTIYA, 61.—**1**, manussâ . . . vip°: katham hi nâmâ ayyâ bhikkhuniyo AB. ayyâ is left out in the repetition of the same passage, Pâc. 62.

PÂCITTIYA, 62.—**2**. 1, hoti D, hotu AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 63.—**1**, avitikkamasamâdânam (“avitikkamitabbasamâdânam”) D.

PÂCITTIYA, 69.—**2**. 1, upatîhâpeyya AB, upatîhaheyya D.

PÂCITTIYA, 75.—**1**, paricchinditabbâ AB. D: yañ c' ettha samghena paricchitabbâ 'ti vuttam tassâ upaparikkhitabbâ 'ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 76.—**1**, paricchinditvâ AB. D: yam pan' ettha paricchitvâ 'ti vuttam tassa upaparikkhitvâ 'ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 78.—**1**; **2**, sace me tvam AB constantly. Read, sace mañ tvam (see Minayeff, p. 110).

PÂCITTIYA, 79.—sokâvâsam, sokâvâsâ AB; sokâvasam Minayeff. D: sokavassan ti samketam katvâ agacchamânâ purisânam anto sokam pavesetiti sokavassâ . . .; sokam âvisati iti yam âvisati sv assâ âvâso hotiti sokâvâsâ.

PÂCITTIYA, 81.—pârivâsiyachandadânena D. Comp. Mahâvagga, II. 36. 4.

PÂCITTIYA, 82.—**1**, sammati AB, samati (“vassanokâso na ppahoti”) D.

PÂCITTIYA, 83.—The MSS. vary between ekavassam and ekam vassam.

PÂCITTIYA, 86.—**1**, patimuñjitvâ AB. Comp. patimuñceyya, Minayeff, p. 119. —vippakîrisû ti D.—**2**. 1, samghânim nâmâ AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 89.—piññâkena, piññâkena, piññâñena, viññâñena AB.

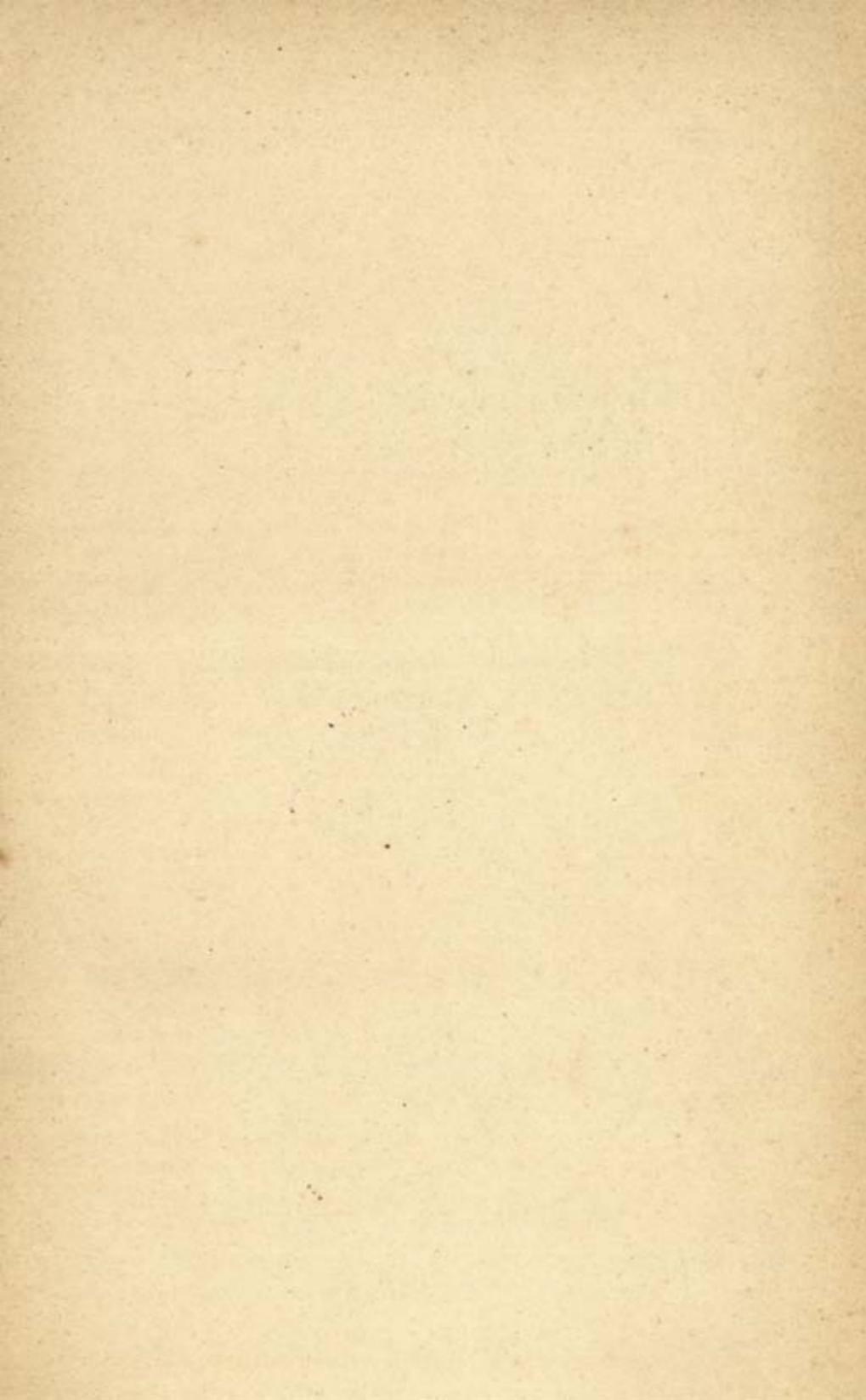
PÂCITTIYA, 96.—**1.**, tanûtarâ A, thanutarâ B.—**2.** 1, tassa A, tassâ B.

BUDDHAGHOSA: udditthâ kho ayyâyo chasaṭṭhisatâ pâcittiya dhammâ 'ti ettha sabbân' eva bhikkhunînam khuddakesu chanavuti bhikkhûnam dvenavutiti atthâsîtisatasikkhâpadâni, tato sakalam bhikkhûnivaggam parâparabhojanam anatirittabhojanam anatirittenâ abhihatthum pavârañam pañtabhojanaviññattim acelakasikkhâpadam duṭṭhullapaṭiechâdanam ûnavisativassûpasampâdanam mâtugâmena saddhim samvidhâya addhânagamanam râjantepurapavesanam santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmapavesanam nisidanañ vassisâkâsanâ kan ti imâni dvâvisatisikkhâpadâni apanetvâ sesâni satañ ca chasaṭṭhi ca sikkhâpadâni pâtimokkhuddesamaggena udditthâni hontiti veditabbâni.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 2-8.—**2.** 1, nippattam AB, instead of nibbattam.



END OF VOL. IV.



N.C. 259 Catt
11/177

"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.

S. B., 148, N. DELHI.

